The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume XII

Instruction 339–366

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the
“Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública” in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to the German edition, the explanations, footnotes, notes, and references regarding the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göltenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de

This version of ***The Book of True Life*** is being translated into many other languages using DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings translated by Gotthold Göltenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Words of the Lord to Anna Maria Hosta:
March 25, 2017
Jesus says to her: *"Seal Epochs"* …
… and says:
"Make use of this. I have chosen you today to receive My Instructions and to pass them on to people."

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.
(Email:hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

As of September 2026

Table of Content

Table of content

The Book of True Life 1

Table of Content 4

Foreword 6

Introduction 8

Instruction 339 13

Instruction 340 23

Instruction 341 33

Instruction 342 43

Instruction 343 53

Instruction 344 63

Instruction 345 72

Instruction 346 91

Instruction 347 101

Instruction 348 111

Instruction 349 121

Instruction 350 132

Instruction 351 142

Instruction 352 153

Instruction 353 163

Instruction 354 172

Instruction 355 181

Instruction 356 191

Instruction 357 206

Instruction 358 214

Instruction 359 224

Instruction 360 235
Instruction 361 247
Instruction 362 256
Instruction 363 267
Instruction 364 276
Instruction 365 283
Instruction 366 292
Table of Contents 314
The Divine Instructions in Mexico, 1866–1950 319

Foreword

It is with joy and gratitude that we present the concluding Volume XII of the series “Book of True Life.” Like the other volumes, it was translated from Spanish into German by Traugott Göltenboth with care and sensitivity. As always, we recommend reading only short sections with inner concentration and reflecting on what you have read so that the spiritual meaning of Christ’s words may be fully revealed.

Throughout the ages, the Creator Spirit has spoken to His creatures in various ways. In the First Era, the Father revealed Himself to His children directly through the conscience, and He also spoke through the mouths of messengers, guides, and prophets. The prophecies and revelations of the Lord’s servants foretold the ascending development of the human spirit and the coming of the Master.

With the birth of Jesus in Palestine, the Second Age began, in which the “Word” became incarnate in the Divine Child to speak to humanity: “I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.”

During the 33 years of his life among humanity, Jesus Christ bore witness to his divine origin, and as he prepared his disciples for his departure, he said that he would return—not in the flesh, but in the cloud, the symbol of the spiritual realm, surrounded by multitudes of his angels.

The rallies in Mexico were wisely prepared by the hand of God. In 1866, the Spirit of the prophet Elijah first revealed himself through the mind of Roque Rojas and said: “I am the prophet Elijah, the one of the Transfiguration on Mount Tabor.” He announced to those gathered that the Third Era, the Age of the Holy Spirit, was beginning. A few years later, after the community had grown and Christ had prepared His instruments, He revealed Himself for the first time in 1884 through the human mind of His chosen instrument, Damiana Oviedo—and thereafter every Sunday in an ever-increasing number of meeting places, eventually numbering in the hundreds, throughout Mexico. According to God’s will, the rallies in Mexico continued until the end of 1950. During the last approximately 20 years of the period of revelation, beginning around 1930, most of the Lord’s teachings were recorded stenographically. The rich teachings, teachings, prophecies, revelations, etc., took place at numerous different meeting places that had sprung up throughout the country. A small group that had previously served as “voice bearers” and that acted according to a clear instruction from the Divine Spirit compiled 12 volumes containing 366 of the proclaimed instructions. They gave them the

Title:

“LIBRO DE LA VIDA VERDADERA”
in English: “Book of True Life”

Each of these instructions represents a harmonious unity of divine instruction; although originally prepared for the audience in Mexico, they are—as has been emphasized repeatedly within them—a legacy for all of humanity today and for future generations.

It is not the letter of the divine word, but its deep, inner meaning that elevates human beings and serves as nourishment and balm for their hungry souls. At the same time, it serves as a guide for their conduct in daily life.

Introduction

The following excerpts are intended to give the reader a first glimpse into this volume. The numbers in parentheses refer to the numbering of the instructions and verses.

The Great Book of Life — The Third Testament

My Word will remain written down for all time; from it you will compile the Book of the Third Age, the Third Testament, the Father's final message; for in all three ages, God had His "golden pens" to bequeath His wisdom to humanity.

Moses was the first "golden pen" that the Father used to write the events of the First Era in indelible letters on a scroll. Moses was Jehovah's "golden pen." Among my apostles and successors of the Second Era, Jesus had four "pens," and these were Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. These were the "golden pens" of the Divine Master. But when the time came for the First Testament to be united with the Second through bonds of love, knowledge, and spiritual progress, a single book emerged from them.

Now, in the Third Era, in which you once again have My Word, I have likewise appointed "golden pens" so that it may be preserved in writing. When the time comes, you will compile a single book, and this book—the book of the Third Era—will, when the time is right, likewise be united with the books of the Second and First Eras; and then, from the revelations, prophecies, and words of the three eras, **the Great Book of Life** will emerge for the edification of all souls. Then you will recognize that all the words—from the first to the last— have been fulfilled in truth and in the Spirit, that all the prophecies were the foreshadowed course of history revealed by the Father of Mankind. For God alone can cause the events that will occur to be written down. When the prophets spoke, it was not they who spoke, but God who spoke through them.

Now, my dearly beloved children: Who attaches any significance to the book you are beginning to compile? In truth—no one! Yet the time will come when humanity, full of longing and curiosity, will ask you for your book, and then it will awaken, explore my Word, and discuss it. In that clash of ideas, factions will emerge—scientists, theologians, and philosophers. The testimony of your Word and the Book of Wisdom will be brought to the nations, and all will speak of my teaching. This will be the beginning of the new battle—the war of words, thoughts, and ideologies; yet in the end, when all have recognized in truth and in the Spirit that the Great Book of Life was written by the Lord, they will embrace one another as brothers and love one another, as is my will.

It is necessary for the three books to form a single whole so that this Word may enlighten the entire world. Then humanity will follow that light, and the curse of Babel will be lifted, for all people will read the Great Book of True Life, all will follow the same teaching, and will love one another as children of God in Spirit and in truth. (358, 58–66)

The Effect of Christ's Spiritual Teaching

As my light has spread throughout the world, it has led people to seek my truth in every teaching. This is the reason for people's behavior in their various religious beliefs. It is the fulfillment of what has been prophesied. Which of them upholds the truth? Who hides a hungry wolf in sheep's clothing? Who, clad in *pure* garments, claims absolute inner purity? You must apply Spiritualism to discover my truth; for humanity has divided itself into as many creeds and worldviews as corresponded to the development of human thought. Thus, more and more sects and denominations have formed, and it will be very difficult for you to assess the truth contained in each of them.

My teaching enlightens people's thoughts and ideas, and according to how long they have been following it, everyone will grasp the fundamentals needed to perfect their works and direct them toward a more perfect and higher path. (363, 4–8)

The Miracles of Jesus

Through Jesus, I granted you the healing of His creatures, to the amazement of many. The unbelievers, who had heard of Jesus' force and knew of His miracles, demanded the most difficult proofs according to which they could unsettle Him for a moment and prove that He was not infallible. Yet this deliverance of the possessed—the fact that I restored them to the state of normal human beings simply by touching them, looking at them, or speaking a word of command to them, so that those spirits would leave their minds and both would be freed from their heavy burden—confounded them.

Faced with this force, the Pharisees, the scientists, the scribes, and the tax collectors reacted in different ways. Some acknowledged Jesus' authority; others attributed his force to unknown influences; still others were at a loss for words. But the sick who had been healed blessed his name.

Some had been possessed by a single Spirit, others by seven—like Mary of Magdala—and some by so many that they themselves said they were a legion.

Throughout the Master's life, one spiritual manifestation followed another. Some were witnessed by the twelve disciples, others by the

people—outdoors and in their homes. It was a time of miraculous deeds, of "miracles." Men and women received signs and calls from the beyond. The elderly and the children were likewise witnesses to these phenomena, and in the days leading up to the Savior's crucifixion, the Heavenly Light penetrated the hearts of people; the beings of the Spiritual Realm called out to people's hearts; and on the day the Master breathed His last as a human being and His Light penetrated every cave and every corner—into material and spiritual abodes—in longing for the beings who had long awaited Him— materialized, confused, and sick beings who had strayed from the path, bound by chains of remorse, dragging the burdens of injustice with them, and other souls who believed themselves to be dead and were bound to their bodies—then all awoke from their deep sleep and rose to life. (339, 21–22)

Healing of Physical and Mental Suffering

I will speak to you from Spirit to Spirit and guide you along the way. But I want you, before you come to people as teachers, to come as physicians; and once you have soothed their pain, they may drink from the spring of the pure waters of My Word. First seek out the wound, the ulcer, or the illness, and heal their sufferings, so that you may then turn your attention to their souls. Go to your fellow human beings as Jesus did in the Second Era and bring the healing balm *before* My Word. But what is this balm, O disciples? Is it perhaps the water of the springs, which is blessed and transformed into medicine for the sick? No, My people. That balm of which I speak to you is in your hearts. There I have placed it as a precious essence, and only love can unlock it so that it flows forth unceasingly . When you wish to pour it out upon any sick person, it will not be your hands that heal, but the Spirit, which overflows with love, mercy, and comfort. Wherever you direct your thoughts, the miracle will take place.

You can influence the beings and elements of nature in many ways to bring comfort to all. But I also tell you this: Do not fear illnesses, and be patient and merciful with everyone.

As for those who are possessed and those confused in their human minds, you can likewise heal them, for you possess this ability and are to place it at the service of those beings who have fallen into despair and oblivion. Set them free and reveal this authority before the unbelievers. It is one of the great missions of this people to bring light where there is darkness, to break every bondage and every injustice, and to lead this world to recognize its Lord and to behold itself—its inner self—in full knowledge of the truth. (339, 39–41)

Heaven and Hell

Do not tremble at these revelations; on the contrary, rejoice at the thought that this Word will shatter the notion you have held of eternal punishment and all the interpretations of the eternal fire that have been given to you in times past.

The "fire" is a symbol of the pain, self-reproach, and remorse that will torment the soul and purify it, just as gold is purified in the crucible. In this pain lies My will, and in My will lies My love for you.

If it were true that it is fire that eradicates human sins, then all the bodies of those who have sinned would have to be thrown into the fire here in earthly life—in life, because they would no longer feel it once dead. For bodies never ascend into the Spiritual Realm—on the contrary, once they have fulfilled their purpose, they sink into the earth's interior, where they merge with the nature from which they drew life.

But if you believe that what you call "eternal fire" is intended not for the body but for the soul, this is yet another grave error, because there are no material elements in the Spiritual Realm, nor does fire have any effect on the soul. What is born of matter is matter; what is born of the Spirit is Spirit.

My Word does not come down to attack any religious belief. If anyone thinks this, they are greatly mistaken. My Word will explain the meaning of all that has not been correctly interpreted— —and which has therefore given rise to errors that have been passed down among humanity from generation to generation.

What value would my Law and my teaching have if they were unable to save souls from error and sin? And what purpose would my presence as a human being in the world have served if there were many who would have to perish forever in an endless atonement? (352, 44–48)

God's Care and Help

You have never lived abandoned. From the very beginning, when you came into being, you have been under the shield of my love.

You human parents who love your children tenderly: Would you be capable of abandoning them to their fate when they have barely been born into this life, when they need your care, your devotion, and your love the most?

I have seen you worry about your children, even after they have reached adulthood; you even worry with the greatest love for those who have strayed, who have hurt you.

But if *you* respond to your children's needs in this way—what, then, must the love of your Heavenly Father be like, who loved you even before you existed?

I have always come to your aid; and in this time, when I find you at a

higher level of spiritual development, I have taught you how to fight to destroy the forces of evil and how to increase the vibrations of goodness. (345, 40–42)

Important Aspects of Perfect Prayer

Strive, strive to attain spiritual perfection. I have shown you the way to reach this goal. I have entrusted you with prayer as the "weapon" superior to any material weapon, to defend you against treachery on your journey through life. But you will have the best weapon when you fulfill My law.

What does prayer consist of? Prayer is supplication, intercession, adoration, and spiritual contemplation. All its parts are necessary, and one flows from the other. For in truth I tell you: Supplication consists in a person asking Me to fulfill his wishes and satisfy his longings—that which he considers most important and beneficial in his life. And truly, I tell you, my children, the Father hears the petition and gives each person what he needs most, whenever it is for his good. But beware of asking for anything that contradicts the salvation of your soul. For those who ask only for material goods, for physical pleasures, and for fleeting force are asking to put their souls in chains.

The second kind of prayer, intercession, springs from love for one's neighbor—that love which I taught you as your Master when I came into this world. Pray for your brothers and sisters near and far, for those in various nations who suffer the consequences of war, who endure the tyranny of this world's fleeting rulers.

Prepare yourselves, O my children; pray for your fellow human beings, but even in this intercession you must *know how* to pray, for what is important is the soul. If a brother, your parents, or your children are ill, pray for them, but do not insist that they remain in this life if that is not what the soul needs. Rather, pray that this soul may be set free, that it may be purified through its sufferings , and that the pain may foster the soul's spiritual ascent.

The third kind of prayer—worship of the Divine Spirit—means worship of all that is perfect; for through this kind of prayer you can unite yourselves with perfection, with the love that encompasses the entire universe. In adoration, you can find *the* state of perfection that you must all attain, and adoration leads you further to spiritual contemplation, which, together with adoration, brings you to union with the Divine Spirit, the Source of Eternal Life—the Source that gives you strength day by day to reach the Kingdom of the Father.

This is how you should pray: beginning with supplication and progressing to spiritual contemplation. This will give you strength. (358, 10–16)

Instruction 339

My peace be with you!

1. You come to Me with a prepared soul, full of humility and gentleness, to knock on the door of the One who is love and eternal forgiveness for His children. And you longingly await a word that will soothe your pain, answer your lamentations, or kindle light in your darkness, so that you may feel happy.

2. I see you coming from different paths, each fulfilling a different purpose. But you are all striving toward the same goal and seeking to become one with Me, so that you may feel close to perfection. And you joyfully receive My Word, which both comforts and corrects you. You interpret it in its true sense and begin to love Me sincerely. You no longer fear Me, as you did in times past, because today you know that I am perfect love and justice, that I do not punish you, and that it is yourselves whom you must fear, because you are weak and commit grave errors for which you will later shed tears and which you will have to make amends for at a very high price. Yet this experience enables you to live vigilantly, so as to avoid the missteps that trouble the soul and cause suffering.

3. Everyone who has understood this is on the right path. You do not yet perform works of the highest perfection, but you are on the path to doing so, because you are My disciples. The light has dispelled your doubts, spiritual strength has overcome weakness, and trust leads you to devote yourselves with true love to the fulfillment of your destiny.

4. You are now imperceptibly entering the spiritual path—the life of simplicity and sincerity that I have asked of you—and you feel content in this new life. You no longer ask yourselves why I have returned to you, or whether My Word is perhaps pointing you toward a new path. Today you know that what I told you in the Second Era was not all that I had to teach you, that the teaching was not complete, and that I had reserved a time of grace for you, during which I had to resume My Instructions to show you the path that leads to spiritual life, true dialogue with Me, and the explanation of My words spoken during the time I dwelt among you—words that you had not yet understood.

5. Reflect, and you will eventually realize that neither in the First nor in the Second Age were you capable of comprehending, feeling, and believing such a great lesson . Yet the Father, who is the Lord of time and eternity, has taken you by the hand on the path of life with the utmost patience and wisdom, without any haste, and today you have entered a new age.

6. Now is the time of the Holy Spirit, which will soon reach its climax—the time of great revelations and righteousness, in which the veils of many mysteries will be lifted to become nothing but light and clarity!

7. I have opened your eyes so that you may go beyond what you have known and enter My treasury; for I, the Father, am no mystery to My children. I wish to be known and loved by you in a perfect and complete way, just as I love you. I have not yet been loved and honored as I deserve, and you do not know what joy you would bring to My Spirit through a moment of understanding and respect for the Law.

8. Since your arrival on Earth, you have received My rallies within the limits of your mind; but when you took your first steps on the path of development, your understanding was still very limited, just as a child is small when it is born. I had to limit Myself in order to be seen and heard, so that you might understand Me.

9. I did not reveal Myself fully in the early days, for your *reason* would have been confused, and your whole being would have felt crushed. Therefore, I have prepared you over long ages and set you at the beginning of the path to traverse it step by step, so that you might reach the present era, in which you could better understand and love your Father.

10. Throughout the ages, I have sent messengers to this world who have spoken of the survival of the soul, of its immortality, and of the higher life it attains when it has perfected itself.

From the very first days when humankind inhabited the earth and possessed traits of innocence, as well as those of greater sinfulness, and now in these times of materialism and false science, My spiritual messengers have provided evidence of the high degree of elevation in which *the* soul lives—the soul that has known how to sustain itself in constant dialogue with its Lord.

11. Yet the messengers of early times were unable to explain to humanity the great periods of time through which the soul passes, nor its life in the hereafter. The patriarchs, who knew how to sustain themselves in virtue and in love for their Creator, were content to guide their family, their tribe, or their people along the path of justice and righteousness. Yet although they possessed knowledge of the existence of their spiritual, universal God—the intuitive knowledge of a higher life for the soul in the afterlife—they were unable, despite all their enlightenment and virtue, to reveal the soul's path of development or the reason for its great trials.

12. The prophets spoke with great truthfulness; almost always they came to earth in times of confusion and straying. They warned the peoples

and called them to repentance and conversion, announcing great judgments of justice if they did not turn toward the good. On other occasions, they foretold blessings for adherence to and obedience of the Divine Law.

Yet what those prophets spoke was an exhortation to practice goodness, justice, and mutual respect. They did not reveal the life of the soul, its destiny, or its development. Not even Moses, whom I chose to make My representative and through whom I delivered the Law for all time, spoke to you of spiritual life.

13. The Father's law contains wisdom and justice. It teaches people to live in peace, to love and respect one another, and to prove themselves worthy in my eyes as human beings. But Moses did not reveal to humanity what lies beyond the threshold of physical death, nor the nature of the atonement for disobedient souls, nor the reward for those who are wise and diligent in their life's work.

14. Later, David reigned, filled with spiritual gifts and inspiration, and in his moments of exaltation, in his raptures, he heard hymns and spiritual songs, from which he composed the Psalms. With them, he was to invite the people of Israel to pray and to offer their Lord the finest sacrifice of their hearts. Yet, despite all his love and inspiration, David could not reveal to the people the wondrous existence of souls, their development, and their ultimate purpose.

15. And Solomon, who succeeded him in the kingdom and likewise demonstrated the great gifts of wisdom and force that had been bestowed upon him—for which he was loved and admired—and whose counsel, judgments, and sayings are still remembered today—if his people had turned to him and asked him, "Lord, what is the nature of spiritual life ? What lies beyond death? What is the soul?"—Solomon, in all his wisdom, would not have been able to answer that.

16. But truly, I say to you: Moses, with his fervent faith and obedience; the prophets, with their warnings; the patriarchs, with their example; and the counselors, scholars, and judges, with their wholesome counsel and sound judgments—all left you their example so that, by following it, you might ensure that your first steps from this earth on the path to the Promised Land of the High Hereafter would be secure. You should begin by doing good in this world; you must be just toward one another in order to find justice on earth. Here you found the fruit or the harvest of your labor in the fields. For the people of those times, this homeland was a reflection, an image of the eternal life of the Spirit.

17. Later, the Messiah came, becoming human to usher in a new era and to teach humanity a new lesson, in which He had to reveal great truths to them, telling them: “You are the children of light, and I am transforming you into My disciples. Truly, I tell you: Whatever you see Me do, you too can do in the name of the Father.”

And indeed, the Messiah, in whom my Spirit manifested itself, brought the key to open the gates to the Second Age, and the force to break the seals that locked the Book of Life, of Wisdom, of Justice, and of Eternity.

18. Before His arrival, I allowed the human world to be visited by the Spiritual World. In the Master’s retinue were spirits of light and of great elevation, as well as those of lesser elevation. Both were present at that time. The former revealed themselves as humble servants full of devotion. Among them was the one who announced to Mary her lofty destiny: to receive the “Word” of the Father in her most pure womb. Another visited the shepherds of Bethlehem to bring them the news of the Savior’s birth, and yet another messenger warned the Holy Family of the danger that threatened them and guided and protected them during their flight to Egypt.

19. Many manifestations were witnessed during this time with joy and by the faith of many. Yet others—hostile and unbelieving toward spiritual life—doubted and denied this truth. But My spiritual hosts, who had gone out in great numbers, were drawn to the light that the Master radiated.

20. Beings of light in the service of the divine work and others who were rebellious and ignorant made their presence felt everywhere, and among that humanity appeared the possessed, whom science was unable to free and who were cast out by the people. Neither the teachers of the Law nor the scientists were able to restore health to those who were sick.

21. Yet all this was foreseen by Me for teaching you and to give you proofs of My love. Through Jesus, I granted you the healing of His creatures, to the amazement of many.

The unbelievers, who had heard of Jesus’ force and knew of His miracles, demanded the most difficult proofs according to their wishes in order to unsettle Him for a moment and prove that He was not infallible. Yet this deliverance of the possessed—the fact that I restored them to the state of normal human beings simply by touching them, looking at them, or speaking a word of command to them, so that those spirits would leave their minds and both would be freed from their heavy burden—confused them.

In the face of this force, the Pharisees, the scientists, the scribes, and the tax collectors reacted in different ways. Some acknowledged Jesus’

authority; others attributed His force to unknown influences; still others were at a loss for words. But the sick who had been healed blessed His name.

Some had been possessed by a single Spirit, others by seven—such as Mary of Magdala—and some by so many that they themselves said they were a legion.

22. Throughout the Master's entire life, one spiritual manifestation followed another. Some were witnessed by the twelve disciples, others by the people—outdoors and in homes. It was a time of miraculous deeds, of "miracles."

Men and women received signs and calls from the beyond. The elderly and the children were likewise witnesses to these phenomena, and in the days leading up to the Savior's death on the cross, the Heavenly Light penetrated the hearts of humankind; the beings of the Spiritual Realm called out to people's hearts; and on the day the Master breathed His last as a human being and His Light penetrated every cave and every corner, into all material and spiritual abodes, in longing for the beings who had long awaited Him— dematerialized, confused, and sick beings who had strayed from the path, bound by chains of remorse, dragging the burdens of injustice with them, and other souls who believed themselves to be dead and were bound to their bodies—all of them awoke from their deep sleep and rose to life. But before they left this earth, they bore witness to their resurrection and their existence to those who had been their loved ones. Through all this, the world witnessed these rallies on that night of mourning and sorrow.

People's hearts trembled, and the children wept at the sight of those who had long been dead and who returned on that day for just a moment to bear witness to that Master who had come down to earth to sow the seeds of his love, and who at the same time cultivated the spiritual fields inhabited by an infinite number of souls who were likewise his children, and whom he healed and freed from their ignorance.

23. Knowledge of these facts was passed down from one generation to the next, and the apostles traveled the paths of the world, opening the eyes of that slumbering humanity, showing the way that leads to a higher life, breaking through to the Higher Beyond, and explaining their Master's teaching. They, too, freed the possessed and healed the sick—not only of body but also of soul. They encouraged and looked with compassion upon both those who inhabit this world and those who live in a distant world. They felt the pain of both, for to the one who loves, there is no pain that is foreign or distant. Those who prepare themselves are able to perceive the

lament, the plea, or the distress, wherever they may be. And these disciples provided instruction to others so that they might follow in their footsteps in fulfilling their mission on Earth.

24. I permitted these manifestations so that the world might reflect and realize that the soul does not die, that its life is eternal, and that in every abode where it dwells, it has a predetermined path, its duties have been assigned to it, and it has a task to fulfill.

25. I returned according to the crucifixion to bear witness to My truth and to overcome humanity's unbelief. And even among My disciples, I had to reveal Myself to prove that I am life, and that My life is in all creation. I caused those who followed Me to see Me and to touch Me with their fingers, to free them from their anguish. For after I had accomplished My work on Golgotha, they were distraught, and it was necessary for My presence to comfort and encourage them. Yet this was not the full meaning of this event; it was a foreshadowing of My return, a lesson of profound significance that I gave you when I appeared in spirit to the amazement and joy of those beloved disciples. Then they realized that a time would come when I would come in this way—in a spiritual manner—to explain everything and bring you a new message.

26. This is what I told you at that time: "What I have told you is not all that I must teach you. In order for you to know everything, I must first depart and send you the Spirit of Truth, so that He may explain everything I have said and done. I promise you the Comforter in times of trial." Yet that Comforter, that Explaner, is I Myself, who returns to enlighten you and help you understand the past Instructions and this new one that I now bring to you.

27. It is I who have inaugurated the Third Era so that, through thorough study, you may recognize the reason for all My manifestations and gain an understanding of My revelations.

28. In the Second Era—during the years I lived in this world—I was surrounded by supernatural events, occurrences, and beings, and all of this spoke of the significance of that era, of the fulfillment of My promises that had been made to beloved humanity since the beginning of time. And today, as I bring you another teaching and introduce you to spiritual life, I grant you abilities and gifts so that you may become healers of souls and, in this way, tireless sowers and teachers of true wisdom. And for this mission, I have chosen the "People of Israel" first and foremost, so that they may be the ones to provide instruction to the other nations.

29. Humanity today, however great in number it may seem to you, is very small in comparison with the world of spiritual beings that surrounds

it. With what force do those legions invade the paths of human beings; yet they do not perceive that world which surounds them, nor do they feel or hear it.

30. I am preparing you, My disciples, so that you may kindle light in every soul, so that you may be true friends, brothers and sisters, counselors, and healers to one another, and your intuition will tell you who is around you and what their needs, their mission, or their atonement is. You, however, engaged in this great work, must respect and love the destiny I have assigned to every being, and must not delve into sciences that would cause you to fall from the high place to which My mercy has raised you.

31. You are no longer ignorant. Today you walk with a steady stride because you began your work long ago. From the days of the patriarchs and the prophets, and later those of Moses, during which you were wisely guided and counseled, all your actions, prayers, and words have been recorded and have had their effect on the soul. They were the beginning that made you worthy to receive My first great revelations and also to witness My coming.

32. My message in this time will not be fruitless, and for those who have heard Me and put My Instructions into practice, it will be a treasure trove of delicious fruits. When I cease to reveal Myself through humanity, I will leave behind My witnesses, My disciples, who will continue to work; and thereafter, I will bring forth from the bosom of this people new generations of sowers who will allow this seed to multiply.

33. I invite you to bring back the happy days of the patriarchs. Imagine for a moment, you who lead a virtuous and simple life like that one, in which peace, well-being, and the joy of life reigned.

Recall those happy times when people, through their faith and virtue, knew how to keep themselves healthy and strong in body and soul, and knew how to represent Me in righteousness, energy, and strength—those times when women, too, were full of virtue, tenderness, moral strength, and beauty in their souls and bodies; they were the womb and the cradle, a source of goodness and an example of piety for her children, her husband, and her father.

34. Remember those times when one person’s roof extended to shelter others, when hospitality and mercy, love and consideration existed. When you once again experience such days and embrace the desire to love and serve your neighbor, to promote the peace of your people, the peace of your heart, and the peace of your home, I will invite other peoples to share in this joy. Here, in your company, they will find brotherhood and

friendship; in your heart, sincerity. Under your roof they will find integrity and morality; on your table, blessings; and in your words, light and truth. And after those peoples yearning for peace have visited you and shared in your spiritual ideal, they will return to their countries—whether their journeys be long or short— , leaving behind a trail, an example of spiritualization and truthfulness. A desire will arise within them to be like you, because they have discovered in you the secret of peace, health, and joy in life—which you have found in the fulfillment of My laws and in spiritualization, which is simplicity, elevation, and truthfulness in all actions.

35. Do you see this humanity, tossing and turning in its uncertainty and pain? Do you feel that cloak of gloom and dark forebodings that envelops your planet? The Master tells you: That world, which has no knowledge of My return, nor lives inspired by My Word—how distant it feels from spiritual life! But even for the enlightenment of its inhabitants, a single proof, a single call, will suffice for them to turn back and realize that the sole task their souls have on Earth is to perfect themselves through the trials I send them.

36. Many will grasp this great truth before they have left their bodies behind in the earth and crossed the threshold of that “valley” that awaits everyone. Humanity is “but a step away from this realization.” The veils will be torn away, and the eyes of all will open to behold the hidden knowledge, and this world that you consider so vast—with its vast continents, its vast oceans as well as its deserts, its long distances, its people who are beyond your reach, and its races so incomprehensible to you— will be conquered by a teaching, by a word, by a revelation. Yet this will leave no traces of blood, death, or pain.

37. Mankind will be enlightened by a word that consumes the fires. But this fire will consist of love, and the trail it leaves in its wake will consist of life, health, comfort, and peace. This teaching is My Law, My Word, and My eternal work, which I once again offer to My children, and it will burst forth with force from the hearts of all, for it is written in every soul, and its seal is indelible.

38. How will this work begin, and how will this knowledge reach humanity? I have prepared everything in a perfect manner: I will take on a large part of it as My own task. However, I allow you and My spiritual hosts to participate in this work, as well as My messengers, to whom I have entrusted an infinite number of missions, so that you may set out as legions of light to bring this revelation and explanation of the spiritual rallies that have become reality in past times and in the present era, in

which very few have even suspected their significance. Yet this light shall reach all, without distinction according to social class or race. For you must not hold back out of fear of the judgment or punishment of the unbelievers.

39. I will give you guidance as *to when* you should set to work; for there will be a time of such great and clear signs that you will hear the call of the Spiritual World and the call of this world, which, through its events, will signal that the hour of your struggle has come. I will speak to you from Spirit to Spirit and guide you along the way.

Yet I want you, before you come to people as teachers, to come as physicians; and once you have soothed their pain, they may drink from the spring of the pure waters of My Word. First seek out the wound, the ulcer, or the illness, and heal their sufferings, so that you may then turn your attention to their souls.

40. Go to your fellow human beings as Jesus did in the Second Era, and bring them the healing balm *through* My Word. But what is this balm, O disciples? Is it perhaps the water of the springs, which is blessed and transformed into medicine for the sick? No, My people. The balm of which I speak to you is within your hearts. There I have placed it as a precious essence, and only love can unlock it so that it flows forth unceasingly. When you wish to pour it out upon any sick person, it will not be your hands that heal, but the Spirit overflowing with love, mercy, and comfort. Wherever you direct your thoughts, the miracle will take place.

41. You can influence the beings and elements of nature in many ways to bring comfort to all. Yet I also tell you this: Do not fear illnesses, and be patient and merciful toward everyone.

As for those who are possessed and those confused in their human minds, you can likewise heal them, for you possess this ability and are to place it at the service of those beings who have fallen into despair and oblivion. Set them free and reveal this authority before the unbelievers. It is one of the great missions of this people to bring light where there is darkness, to break every bondage and every injustice, and to lead this world to recognize its Lord and to behold itself—its inner self—in full knowledge of the truth.

42. Lovingly help those who, deluded into thinking they still belong to this world, live with troubled and confused souls, to find their way out of their great error. Do not use force, but fill your hearts with tenderness and compassion so that you may treat all beings rightly.

43. Have you not brought light and comfort to these confused beings? Yes, the Master tells you. Since I have given you this knowledge, you have

illuminated the path of these creatures. Yet how great must your faith and your prayer be in order to convert these souls.

44. The battle in which the dark forces will be cast down has already broken out from one world to another. The great battle is taking place in the universe, and it is necessary for humanity to be convinced of this so that they may take up their weapons.

As long as the world prepares itself and faces the final trial that must bring it the light, you must pray, keep watch, and bring the healing balm to all who suffer. Go to them in your prayer and give them protection under your spiritual mantle. For as you radiate your being in love, I will enfold the entire universe with My Spirit.

45. Pray, My people; do not let your courage falter for even a moment in the face of My imminent departure. Draw strength from My Word and pray for peace among the nations.

46. In the future, do not seek to know who you were in the past or who you will be tomorrow. Simply reflect that you have already been here, that you are here now, and that you will be here again—and that you will come to Me along the path I have laid out for you—that you are the Spirit of Israel, the Chosen People, destined to fulfill lofty tasks within My work. Strive diligently so that you may attain peace on earth and bliss in the hereafter.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 340

1. With love and mercy, I remind you of the words I gave you in the Second Era, when I taught you to love one another and to leave clear traces of My love along your path.

2. I taught you to love your God more than anything created. Yet in this Third Era, I turn once more to your soul to bestow upon it My love, My light, and My mercy.

3. Do not stray from My bosom, for you do not know what the future will bring, and I do not want you to be weak in that time. You are the Chosen People who will set out to show the world the safe path and to impart to it, word for word, the Instruction I have entrusted to you. Yet My work is not another religion—it was people who created religions according to their own intelligence. My work is a teaching, a law that I have brought to you since the beginning of time.

4. In these times, humanity is drinking from the cup of suffering and says, "It is God's punishment." Yet the Father tells you, "I am love, and I do not punish you. It is you yourselves who have brought about your own purification."

In this time, I give you instruction, and you receive it through the Word, through intuition, the gift of vision, and revelation. I strengthen your soul so that it will not be taken by surprise by temptation, which always seeks to lead you astray from the path of light.

5. I hear those who say to Me in the depths of their hearts: "Make us worthy to be part of Your band of apostles." Yet I tell you that according to 1950 I will train new disciples and servants of Mine who will receive My messages through intuition and inspiration so that they may speak to humanity.

6. You ask yourselves what significance the "seven rungs of the heavenly ladder" hold, and your Master tells you with certainty: The number seven signifies spirituality; it is the spirituality that I wish to see in My chosen people, Israel. You must come to Me with all your virtues and developed abilities. On the seventh step or stage of your development, you will arrive at My presence and see that Heaven opens its gates to receive you.

I do not leave you for even a moment, and if there is pain in your heart, it is not because I have forsaken you; for My love is infinite. The reason is that the Father has allowed the pain to come to you so that you may awaken and remain alert.

7. You, My beloved people, stand before Me as representatives of humanity. You are part of the tribes of Israel—the 144,000 marked ones of

My chosen people. Yet some of you are in the spiritual realm, and others in the material realm.

8. You are to carry this message of peace and comfort to every corner of the earth, for the distress of humanity is great. I have filled your travel bundle to the brim with My gifts of love and have placed a sword in your hands so that you may dispel the darkness that seeks to hinder you on your path.

9. In this Third Era, I have set the table for you and provided your soul with spiritual nourishment. For it is the Holy Spirit who enlightens you so that you may attain spiritualization.

10. Elijah has been the forerunner in this Third Era. He has united you within the fold of My love and helps you to continue on this path so that you may learn to forgive and love one another. Everyone who follows My Instructions will attain light and peace of soul, and joy will overflow within their being.

11. In My love, I have granted you free will so that you may come to Me of your own accord. Yet since you were unable to rise to that level, I have come to you to provide you with teaching through the tenderness of My divine love.

12. The true spiritualist will be recognized not by his words, but by his good examples. To help you in your ascent, My radiant beam comes to your world to enlighten and uplift your souls.

13. People need My love, My Word, which must reach the very depths of their hearts. The Master strives tirelessly so that your souls may be enlightened more each day, so that, freed from ignorance, they may rise to higher realms.

14. The gates of My Kingdom stand open, and “the Word” of the Father comes to you with infinite love to show you the way once again.

15. I have come once more to humanity, yet they have not sensed Me, for I have appeared in a spiritual form and their materialism is great. Since your soul sprang from My Divine Spirit—why, then, have people not sensed Me? Because they have bound their souls to materialism, to base passions. But here is the Lamb of God, who comes to you as light to enlighten you and bring you the truth.

16. My Word is nourishment for your soul; it is the crystal-clear water in which it will be purified to receive from its God what is rightfully yours. Do not seek the treasures of the earth; seek the eternal treasures, so that you may recognize the glories that surround you.

17. In difficult moments, when you feel sad and downcast, lift yourselves up in prayer so that you may receive mercy from your Father.

18. My people, you feel downcast because you have lacked faith and trust. But truly, I tell you, if you lack faith, you will lose courage, and your soul will feel weak, sad, and downcast. I want you to place your faith and trust in your Father so that you may obtain everything you need. Love so that you may be happy; be good and unassuming; endure suffering with patience; and forgive the offenses of your neighbors.

19. I have called you so that you may receive My instructions anew, and so that you may allow Me to dwell in your hearts and do My will—so that I may reveal Myself through you by means of your good works.

20. In the Second Era, I, Christ, revealed Myself through the lips of Jesus of Nazareth, and even after men took My life as a human being, this message of light continued to illuminate your world, and so it will do in all ages.

21. Ponder each of My words, and you will be able to attain the light of truth, and your soul will grow ever greater and ascend the perfect ladder of My spiritual light.

22. My light has always been with humanity and has been revealed through My messengers. The apostles of the Second Era—enlightened by the light of the Holy Spirit—sowed the spiritual seed of My teaching.

In the Third Era, I teach you with infinite love, making use of human minds as well, so that once you feel filled with this light and this mercy, you may bring these rays of light and this mercy to humanity.

Just as I provide instruction to you, so provide instruction to others—just as you receive from Me, so bring My Word to your fellow human beings with infinite love. Do not point out the faults of your neighbors, for I have not come to expose your faults. Walk in My way and sow roses, even if you must reap thorns. When the thorns wound your heart , I will heal your wounds. I will give you healing balm, comfort, and strength of soul.

23. My people: There is tribulation in the world; yet truly, I tell you that it will not last forever. For I have come to dispel the darkness of the world and to leave behind its spiritual light, so that this great tribulation may be removed forever, and so that humanity may feel happy, as is My will. However, do not blame the Father for your sufferings, nor for your wars, for this has not been My will.

24. I have offered you peace, unity, brotherhood, and goodwill, and I have given you instruction on how to love one another. I do not want warriors in your world, nor do I want pain to take hold of you. It is people who have willed it so, because they did not know how to love and forgive one another. I, as your Father, have forgiven you; for since your sin has

been great, your tribulation has also been very great. For the sake of your pain, I have forgiven you, because everyone who suffers and weeps deserves the compassion and mercy of your Heavenly Father, and in this time I am drying your tears.

25. Love and forgive, so that you may enter My Kingdom and wear a robe of light upon your soul. Your Master shows you the way so that you may save yourselves. But just as I reach out My hand to you, so shall you reach out your hand to your fellow human beings, gently guiding them along the path and showing them your love and goodwill.

26. What has been the cause of your pain, My people? Your mistakes. They have turned into thorns that have wounded your hearts. Yet My love heals your wounds.

27. I tell you: Give no cause for yourselves to deserve this pain. Walk in My way, clothed in the white robe of virtues, so that you may enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

28. You are to form part of the spiritual hosts of luminous beings, for I have given you the light of the Holy Spirit so that you may shine like the stars in the firmament.

29. I tell you once again: I am the Truth, the Way, the Light, and the Life. Come to Me, for I call you to make use of these exalted qualities of My Divine Spirit.

30. In this time, I reveal broad horizons to your Spirit so that you may free yourselves from materialism and reflect on all the good you can do for humanity.

31. With willingness and obedience, you shall carry out My commands and master your body, so that through the cooperation of soul and body, you may do My will.

32. You have My love and My spiritual blessings. You who have My peace shall pray for the nations that are in chaos.

33. I make Myself felt in the hardened hearts of men—those who intend to stir up wars—so that they may recognize that My will is stronger than their warlike intentions. If the hearts of those men remain hardened and cannot be swayed by My will, My justice will be felt throughout the entire globe.

34. Pray for humanity, beloved people; strive and work so that, through your intercession, it may receive My mercy. For this is your mission and the atonement your soul must make in this time, so that you may earn merit.

35. Do not sleep, Israel; press forward with the light of the Holy Spirit in the fulfillment of your difficult mission. In this time, the youth are going out, and like Cain, brothers are taking each other's lives.

36. Rise up and bring my light and the balm for the world's great sufferings to the world. Fight with the sword of light and save the world from its sin. Through your prayer, remove the evil influences that beguile people. I want the world to recognize you as messengers of My divinity, and that in this time, when I am judging you all, you may be My servants, in whom I have placed the light and the force to shatter the world's dark machinations.

37. Protect your children from idolatry during this time. In the various religious communities, many ask Me, "Lord, You said that You would return. Why do You not reveal Yourself to us?" These are the people who have not understood Me, for I am currently fulfilling My Word and doing My will among My chosen ones, so that they may be the messengers who awaken humanity and bear witness to My presence in this time.

38. Israel: In this Third Era, great multitudes await you. You should be like a rainbow of peace and light as you bring them the Good News.

39. It is necessary for you to speak to those who conceal My Word and distort My Instructions. Speak to them with complete clarity; I will stand by you so that you may defend your position before them. For it is these people who are the reason that My work will be criticized tomorrow and My Law distorted, because they have added something to My work that does not belong to it.

40. Humanity will accept My instruction out of conviction, yet My true servants will not act like Lords before people. Tomorrow you will have to set out courageously to fulfill your mission in places near and far, so that the world may turn inward and fulfill My will. But how many trials await you, Israel! How many of My children will rise up like hungry wolves, for they wish to destroy you! And if you are not prepared, you will feel great pain, even though this is not My will. Be prepared and follow each of My instructions, so that bliss may reign among you and throughout humanity.

41. You let your lives pass you by and tell Me that I should forgive your transgressions, just as you forgive your fellow human beings. But truly, I tell you, only your lips repeat those memorized phrases, but it is not your heart that offers Me a genuine and true fruit of your works.

42. At times, when some trial weighs upon you and you mistakenly attribute it to divine punishment, you say to Me: "Lord, since I have forgiven my brother—why do You not forgive 'me'?" Instead of saying,

“Father, forgive me if I have perhaps not forgiven my brother with the sincerity and purity with which You have taught us.”

43. If you were to learn to meditate for a short time each day, and if your meditation were focused on the spiritual life, you would discover an infinite number of explanations and receive revelations that you could not obtain in any other way.

44. Your soul already possesses enough light to ask Me questions and to receive My answer. The human soul has already reached a high level of development. Observe your fellow human beings from humble backgrounds who, despite their lack of knowledge, surprise you with their profound observations and with the clear manner in which they explain to themselves what is inexplicable to many others. Do they derive this from books or schools? No. But out of intuition or necessity, they have discovered the gift of meditation, which is part of spiritual prayer. In their seclusion, shielded from influences and prejudices, they have discovered the way to connect with the Eternal, the Spiritual, and the True; and some more, others less—all who have meditated on the true essence of life have received spiritual light in their mind.

45. Through their Spirit, human beings will discover the truth; all will feel My presence; for I have already told you in days of old that every eye will see Me when the time comes.

46. Now, this time in which you live is precisely the one foretold through My Word and My prophets of old, in which all people shall see Me through the perceptions and faculties of their Spirit.

47. It will not be necessary for them to see Me limited to a human form in order to say that they have seen Me; rather, it will suffice for their Spirit to sense Me and their mind to comprehend Me so that they may truthfully say that they have seen Me.

48. Love, faith, and intelligence can see infinitely farther than your eyes are capable of. Therefore, I tell you that it is not necessary for Me to limit My presence to a human form or to any symbolic figure in order for you to see Me.

49. How many of those who saw Me in that Second Era or journeyed with Me did not even know who I was. How many, on the other hand, who did not even know of My birth as a human being, beheld Me in Spirit, recognized Me by My light, and rejoiced in My presence because of their faith.

50. Open all your eyes and prove through your faith that you are the children of light.

51. All of you can see Me, but for this it is essential that you have good will and faith.

52. The gates of the Kingdom—that spiritual homeland to which you are to arrive in order to come to know all things—stand open, awaiting your soul.

53. Do your utmost in this life to have the strength necessary to ascend to the Light when the liberation of your soul comes. But be great in love and forgiveness, in mercy and light, so that when the hour strikes in which you must leave the body, you may easily cast off your earthly burden, and then, free on the path of ascent, you will reach the abode of peace without stumbling.

54. To help you in your development, My Word once again descends to humanity to show them the path to salvation. With love , I take people of good will by the hand to lead them to the light and to show them, at every step along the way, beauties they have never before discovered.

55. When I speak to you of beauties, I am not referring to nature, for you have already awakened and developed your senses for that. I speak of the beauties of spiritual life, which you do not know. For since you have been cold or indifferent toward them, you are content with images or figures created by the human mind.

56. I give you the keys to open the doors to your eternal bliss. These keys are love—from which spring mercy, forgiveness, understanding, humility, and peace—with which you are to walk through life.

57. How great is the happiness of your spirit when it has dominion over matter and delights in the light of the Holy Spirit!

58. The trials of this life cause you to lose your faith for a short time. Yet trust in Me; I encourage you to fulfill your mission, and day by day I will continue to strengthen your faith.

59. I have prepared you so that through your mediation the purification of humanity may take place—so that you may bring My light to the nations facing their great problems. Humanity weeps and seeks freedom to embark on the path to spiritualization.

60. Every day I await the arrival of My new disciples to entrust My work to them and make them an example of humility and a pure mirror for humanity. They are to set out without boasting that they are My chosen ones, and as preachers of the faith, they are to strive and work to bring My light to the world.

61. Great is the number of people who hear Me in this time, yet few are those who have prepared their hearts as a sanctuary for My Divinity.

62. The time for My rally among you is short, and therefore I wish to see you prepared. I tell you, My children: The gates of My Kingdom await you, just as they did when, in the First Age, you crossed the desert with Moses to reach the land of Canaan. You are like the "Prodigal Son," for you are returning to My Father's bosom, feeling My caress anew and receiving My Instructions; and though you came to Me naked, I have covered you with My spiritual cloak so that you may not feel ashamed. I have shown you a new day and provided you with the food from My table. For I have seen your falls, and as a Father, I have felt your pain. Yet in this time, I have brought you comfort—My Word as the bread of eternal life, My peace, and My joy in your lives—so that you may feel yourselves in your Father's arms.

63. The spiritual world, too, has rejoiced upon seeing that you are once again with Me. It has joined you to work in My field, to welcome the needy and the sick, to dispel the darkness, and to offer balm to those who are spiritually ill.

64. It is precisely when you stray from Me that I watch over you all the more closely, so that you do not plunge into the abyss, for My love is boundless. It is you whom I have rescued from the churning waves to show you the safe harbor. I will guide you along the way, and My spiritual World will protect you and help you rise up to Me.

65. The number of My servants has multiplied, but only a few will remain obedient once My revelation through the human mind has come to an end. Yet I tell you that you will then receive My revelation spiritually. Having received My instructions page by page, it is now your task to set out and sound the call to humanity.

66. You carry within your souls the gifts of the Holy Spirit and My love, so that you may be recognized as the spiritualist Trinitarian-Marian people.

67. The Holy Spirit will enlighten you; the Book of Instruction will remain open, and syllable by syllable you will understand everything your Master has given you in this era. It will be the Third Testament that will reach humanity—the Word that I have brought to you in this Third Era through your mind.

68. When the light of My Holy Spirit fully illuminates you, you will prepare yourselves with sincerity and love so that you may grasp the meaning of My Word and bring it to humanity as nourishment and balm.

69. The sighs and sobs of this humanity reach Me. Yet I ask you: Who has wounded you? You remain silent, and therefore I tell you that it has been your own mistakes that have tormented you. For people have

strewn their path with sharp thorns, without wanting to realize that they would later have to walk upon them.

70. Sometimes you think it is an injustice to suffer the consequences of the mistakes of those who walked the earth long ago. Yet who among you can assure Me that you were not among those who strewn the path with thorns?

This teaching will elicit a smile from many people, but it will not be their soul that mocks it—it will be their heart. For man has always been skeptical and unbelieving when it comes to spiritual matters. But it will suffice for Me that My Word is known to them, so that despite their irony and unbelief, something within them tells them that this Word may contain a core that they, out of foolishness, cannot recognize.

71. Who among those who know My Instructions will still seek to escape Divine justice? — No one.

72. How many people, after having led a sinful life, have seen their entire lives as free from suffering and pain, and when their final hour on earth arrived, believed they had mocked Divine Justice—or at least escaped it. Once they found themselves in the "Spiritual Valley," however—instead of encountering the eternal torment of which they had been told while on earth—those beings were surprised to find themselves enveloped in a breath of light and peace, conducive to reflection and the examination of conscience. Who was there to tell them in those moments that they would have to retrace the path they had traveled on Earth? Then the soul feels the weight of a wise and inexorable justice upon itself. But it is materialized and understands nothing of eternity, nor of spiritual perfection. It rebels because it considers all of this to be unjust, when in fact it is absolutely just and loving.

73. If you all already possessed this knowledge, the way you endure your hardships and sufferings would be different. There would be no despair in your sufferings; on the contrary, you would have the inner satisfaction of fulfilling a reparation to purify your soul, and instead of blaspheming and rebelling— which only forces that atonement to be even longer and more painful—you would strive day by day to lighten the burden through the hope of feeling your soul free from blemishes.

74. In this Third Era, which is the era of judgment, in which spiritual reparation must reach its climax in order to then make way for a new age, I make My voice heard throughout the world to awaken people from their slumber and show them the way to transform their cup of suffering into a cup of wine of eternal life.

75. I have revealed to you the way to shorten the days of tribulation, to free you from the thorn with which you have wounded yourselves, and I have told you that I do not want you to continue to hurt yourselves along the way. I combat your errors by giving light to your mind, so that it may understand the causes of its suffering and know how to avoid them. Thus, you will no longer blame fate or your fellow human beings for all that befalls you. For the realization that you yourselves are responsible will not make you wait until your misfortunes cease; rather, you will set out immediately and devote all your effort and willpower to freeing yourselves from the yoke of suffering, sin, and ignorance.

76. The Light is spread throughout the entire world; no one who hears this Word will have the right to say that it has led them into confusion. Before this teaching reaches the peoples of the earth, My spiritual presence will have awakened them, and they will foresee the coming of a good message.

My message will come to bless you, to comfort you, and to help you free yourselves from materialism and rise to a better life that is closer to the truth.

77. Therefore, disciples: If you must return to this world once or several times, let it be so that you may reap the sweet fruits of what you have previously cultivated, so that your soul may experience the satisfaction of having the opportunity to complete any work you have begun.

78. Do not leave this planet without first having completed the work entrusted to your Spirit.

79. How painful it is for the one who must return to find that work which he left behind barely begun, and which he must now see combined with new tasks, responsibilities, and hardships!

80. I come to help you make amends for your mistakes, to reveal to you the secret of making up for a lost year in *a single* day, and a century poorly spent in *a single* year, and thus to enable you to enter eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 341

1. If my message of love had once been understood, humanity would live in peace. Yet man prefers to be self-sufficient and has forgotten my law.

2. People: In your effort to spread my work, you must not work solely for your own progress; spread this light to everyone, without exception.

Those who continue to cling spiritually to the familiar ideas that have been handed down for centuries—and who have therefore not rid themselves of their fanaticism—will not see my light as you do.

Your spirit has accepted this divine revelation—but what is your obligation to humanity? To make available to them the knowledge you have acquired by bearing witness to the truth through your deeds.

3. I have chosen you so that you may make known the message of love that I have given you. I have revealed to you that I am within you and outside of you. Yet you ask Me, “Lord, how can we attain the perfection necessary to reach You?” And I tell you in response that through your own merits you will ascend ever higher until you reach Me. Therefore, I always advise you to spiritualize yourselves, to rise above, and to put your gifts to use.

4. You no longer need specific forms of worship or rituals, nor images that possess neither life nor force. You have been created in the “image and likeness” of your God, for you “have Spirit, force, and gifts to do good.” As you fulfill your mission, draw inspiration from creation, which has life and reveals the force and strength of your Lord.

Contemplate the firmament; observe your surroundings and how everything fulfills its purpose. See how the royal star of this nature bestows life, and what harmony exists between its elements of life and the seed that sprouts from the earth. Everything reveals the greatness of God in perfect harmony.

5. Christ, in His perfection, mastered matter, and thus He performed the miracle of giving sight to the blind and enabling the lame to walk. It was the Spirit that revealed itself through the body. You must still develop so that your Spirit may master the body and reveal itself through it.

6. Once again I come to you as love and mercy. Yet my light shines upon all, for the world needs spiritual guidance.

7. People of good will who admonish others while renouncing all personal gain and vanity—those who truly know that people are far from their spiritual Father and that it is necessary for them to look within, come to their senses, and listen to the Word of Light so that they may be spiritualized— those who dedicate themselves to the well-being of their

fellow human beings, regardless of their religion or teaching—they will proclaim the truth, and the truth is God.

8. My teaching is universal, and as the human soul develops, it will shed light on all that is secondary and seek spiritualization, the Light, and guidance toward its perfection.

9. Love your God and your neighbor, for upon this is founded worldwide understanding.

10. I have entrusted My work to you so that the world may receive My Word through you. Go to all equally; make no distinctions between races or skin colors, for all need the same spiritual nourishment. With every good deed you perform, your soul will be filled with joy. You will feel My peace and greater strength to advance in the fulfillment of your spiritual union.

11. With love I await the return of the sheep who have left the fold—those who are now walking other paths. In this time, your Master is crossing the desert to seek out the straying ones—those whom I now see entangled in their great storms, even though I have bestowed My grace and My love upon them abundantly.

12. Beloved disciples, souls who have come forth from Me: I have prepared you during this time with My force and My love so that you may not be swept away by the confusion that engulfs the world.

13. Soon the time of My rally through the human mind will come to an end, and thereafter you shall set out to bear witness among humanity. I have led you into the lifeboat and have made you My soldiers of the Third Era, who are to set out to fight along the paths, to make the world tangibly feel trust and love for its God.

14. You shall be like a clear mirror to the world. You will see My Word fulfilled from the first to the last. For you are My servants who will carry out My commands with humility and obedience, and who will carry the Law written in your hearts.

15. As your Master, I provide you with teaching on humility so that, with Me as your example, you may set out and go to all the provinces. For people are hungry and thirsty according to My Word.

16. It is necessary, beloved people, that you set out on the various paths of the earth. For behold, even within the Mexican nation, many have not come to know My work. Recognize that there are already those rising up in the world who claim to act in My name, even though they themselves are spiritually in need.

But you, who have been richly blessed by My Divinity—what is your task? To make My teaching known. You must not hide yourselves from the world, nor deny it the mercy of which it is in need.

17. The sects, the churches, and the various teachings will stand in your way and seek to lead you astray by declaring themselves the possessors of the truth and claiming to be My disciples. You, however, must set out to fulfill My commands. I give you this warning so that you may be ready for the struggle. I will be with you and make you known among the people as the mediators of my peace, as the balm that soothes their pain.

18. Through your obedience, you will ascend step by step to the summit of the mountain. There I await those who are marked from the twelve tribes of the blessed people of Israel.

19. My instruction in this time is the Third Testament, in which you will find My commandments, and which I have given to you both figuratively and in clear terms, so that you may draw from it what is intended for each of you. I have engraved My Word upon you, Israel, with indelible letters, and nothing will cause it to be lost; thus, you will be able to bear witness to what I have entrusted to humanity in My perfect wisdom throughout all ages.

20. Through prayer you come to Me, supported by My Spiritual World, which protects you. You already know this path, for in the lessons I gave you in the Third Era, I took you by the hand and gave you Instruction on how to come to Me through prayer.

21. The light of My Word is before you like a lighthouse that illuminates your lives. You will no longer be able to go astray, for I am before you. You have hastened to answer My call because you love Me and have encountered Me revealed in all My glory. Those who have beheld My presence in a spiritual vision were overjoyed; yet all of you have seen Me with the eyes of your love and your faith. All of you have savored My Word like nectar, like an exquisite feast, and like a healing balm.

22. You will no longer be able to confuse the fruit of My Word with other fruits, for you now know its taste and realize that it contains every perfection. At this time, I am preparing you so that you may speak to others when the time is right, when your preparation is complete, and when you have freed yourselves from your materialism.

23. I pour out upon all souls the essence of My Word, My love, and My light, and everyone who seeks Me will find Me.

In all the religions, teachings, and creeds that exist on Earth, I have found noble people who seek Me through spiritualization—souls who have freed themselves from all materialism and have built a temple for

Me within themselves. Intuitively, they have received from Me, for I have revealed to them—as I have to you—all that pertains to the Third Era. They, too, have read in the Scriptures, in My words given during the Second Era, and in the interpretations and discourses, that through them I pour out My light among you, and I have accepted the fruits of their Spirit with love.

24. They are preparing great works when they see humanity straying and disoriented. They have roused themselves, have earned merit, and have said to Me: "Forgive those who are ignorant. *We* have Your light, the gifts, and the strength within us to fulfill Your commandments." They rely on the Law, on My Word given in times past, and they study the prophecies and the announcements I gave to My disciples, saying to themselves:

"Now this time has come." That is why they seek Me, and that is why I am with them, for I have not hidden Myself from people. Everyone who seeks Me has Me with them.

25. I am the Universal Father; My love descends into all hearts. I have come to all the peoples of the earth. Yet if I have chosen this *Mexican nation* so that My Word and My revelations might pour out upon it in all their fullness, it is because I found them humble , because I discovered virtues in their inhabitants, and because I allowed the souls of the "people of Israel" to incarnate within them.

Yet not all belong to *this* nationality; not all have incarnated. *The* souls who belong to the number of the chosen are still scattered throughout the world. They have been marked; I have opened their eyes, made their hearts receptive, and from Spirit to Spirit they speak with Me.

26. *You* have received My Word and My rallies through human mind, and through your gifts you have witnessed the unfolding of this work in the Third Era. Therefore, people, you are My witnesses, who are to speak with full conviction of what you have seen and heard, who are to fathom every one of My words, who are to interpret My Law. For the others, despite their intuition and training, do not possess all the knowledge that you have. Their merits are great, for they have not heard Me in the way that you have heard Me. Yet they are united with you in thought.

The day will come when you will meet one another on the path and recognize one another. Your spiritual gaze will discover in them the soul they carry within—their strength and their virtue—and in that moment you will shake hands and know that the traveler who crossed your path also belongs to My chosen ones.

27. Not everyone will hear My Word in this form. Why, O people of Israel? You do not know; you do not know whether it is because of your lack of unity or because of your lack of spiritualization. Yet be united with them, for they, like you, are responsible for humanity.

28. You must do your part: pray for them and guide them. Among My chosen ones are also those who have consecrated themselves to the service of My Divinity and wear robes like clergy. Among the chosen are the most humble, who live unrecognized among the masses. There are also those who represent the laws and governments of the earth. I alone know their number and can recognize them. You, Israel, shall recognize them through your spiritual preparation. All of you shall form a single body and a single will at the moment of trial, when I must demand that the people of Israel be scattered so that I may sow My seed everywhere. Do not be dismayed at that moment. Some of you will enter the bosom of institutions and there fulfill your mission of love, mercy, and Instruction. Others will go to the inhabitants of the great cities . You will go among these ignorant people and there fight against the fanaticism and ignorance of those among your fellow human beings.

29. The time for the fulfillment of your mission has not yet come. I have not yet fully designated your number. You are still in the time of Instruction; you are My students and disciples. But the time will come when you will become teachers, when people will ask you for a word, and this word that comes from your lips shall be the truth; it shall be My pure teaching. You shall proclaim it without adding anything to it.

30. I am currently preparing you. I Myself have taken on this great task of shaping your hearts. I have not entrusted this to people, because I see selfishness in them. I Myself have cultivated your hearts, and through the trials you have experienced on your path, they have been refined. When you have stumbled, I have told you, “This trial will bring you great light.” And when you reflected, you understood that the trial I placed on your path was necessary—that it was a phase of your heart that needed to be smoothed out. Do you realize how perfect My work is? How, then, could you use My Word to speak to people if you were not purified, if you did not possess great light and great spirituality within you?

31. I alone guide you; I alone know the innermost being of each one of you, and according to the strength of your souls, I have sent you these trials. Thus have I taught you, for each one of you is to set out at the appropriate time as an apostle of My Divinity. Countless are the instructions I have given you. How often have I spoken to you of times past!

In this Third Era, I have united the three Testaments and created a single book from them. Yet in this year of 1950, in which I am giving you the last page through human transmission, the Master tells you in truth: This page will not conclude the book. I will continue to write new and countless pages for you. I will continue to radiate light so that you may delve into My Word, so that you may continue to explore it, and over time you will attain greater spiritualization because you do not stand still.

32. In the year 1950, you have not yet attained the highest level of spiritualization—you are only at the beginning of it. But thereafter, you will develop this gift, which lies latent within each of you.

33. Prepare yourselves, people of Israel! I am the Master of all ages. I will not depart, just as I was not absent after My coming into the world as a human being. After My departure, I have always been present. I have been present in all ages and in all human actions from the very beginning; I have always recorded their deeds and have always guided their existence. Who will prevent Me from doing so? Who can prevent you from rising up to Me and loving Me? Who can prevent Me from loving you, protecting you, comforting you, and judging all your actions?

34. You who make up humanity are the ones who turn away from Me, who are no longer filled with love for My divinity, who sink into materialism, who let yourselves be carried away by passions, and who forget your spiritual mission. But the Father is unchanging and unyielding in His laws and in His judgments. I am always the same. Do not think that My Spirit reveals Himself with greater love at one time than at another. I am the same Spirit who spoke through Moses and the prophets—the same as the One who spoke through the patriarchs and the apostles, and the same as the One who has spoken through all the messengers.

35. Remember My divinity, My people. Be like the Father! Love Me with the same love! Do not shift from love to coldness! Do not be fervent today and cold tomorrow! I want to see you always loving, always faithful, always uplifted and spiritual, always drawing nearer to Me on the upward path. For this is the goal of your Spirit.

36. Why do you show Me your love and faith one day, and distrust Me the next? Why is your heart so fickle? I want to see you as a solid rock; your faith should always be the same, and your love should grow ever more. I want you to be like the plants you cultivate on the earth, so that you do not stagnate in your growth, but may attain the fullness and maturity of all your gifts in a short time, so that you may come to know Me.

37. I am the mercy that nurtures you; *be* willing plants. Receive the dew, the life that I bestow upon you, and use it for the greatness of your Spirit.

38. Today the children hear Me, and I speak to them just as I do to adults or the elderly. Why do I not speak to the children in a different way, since their mind is limited? Because their spirit is just as great as yours , because they are able to understand Me. For it is not the "flesh" to which I speak, but the Spirit. Therefore, I say to you: Do not look down on the children, and do not let them believe that they do not understand Me. Let them come to Me! Their Spirit is hungry. I will guide them in the same way as I guide you. They are the generations of tomorrow who must lay another stone upon your foundations in the work of building, in the work of spiritualization.

39. These are the last morning devotions in which you will hear My Word in this form, yet I see that the number of those who hear Me is still small. The hearts of people are hardened; they love only money and pleasures. They have allowed the soul to be disturbed and destroyed in the whirlwind of hostilities, passions, and ambitious goals.

40. Only the people of Israel were able to awaken, and they watch over those who sleep; therefore, always be watchful. I will transform the rocks into fertile plants and will sow My seed at the right time.

Just as I have told you, "Do not build on sand," so I also know when I must sow, when the heart is receptive, when the time has come. You, as My disciples, should act as the Master acts: sow when you see a heart that is ready, when it is open—hungry to receive the light of this work. Your intuition will tell you the right moment. I will reveal great lessons to you, and you will accomplish many works, guided by intuition.

41. Now that My Word has come to an end—who will then provide you with instruction on earth? Each of you will receive inspiration and guidance from Me. Therefore, learn to pray and to connect with Me. According to this rally, you will continue to gather for a while longer. The power of your thoughts will enable you to receive from the Source of Life and Light every inspiration you need for your path, for your journey through life.

I will inspire everyone, but there will be some among you who will stand out because they possess great intuition, and these will be the ones who offer counsel, who speak without calling themselves masters, without calling themselves My followers. Be prepared, all of you, for in that time I will put your faith and your progress to the test, and I want to see that you

all make use of My Instructions, and that My Word has borne fruit in the heart of each one of you.

42. I do not want to see you weeping at that time, nor do I want to see you suffering from nakedness, hunger, or abandonment. I do not want to see you wandering about as if in a desert, but rather as a family full of life, energy, and spiritual abilities. I want you to love, understand, and help one another.

43. I have taught you love, I have asked you to practice brotherhood, and I have made you understand that you were all created with the same love, that you all came forth from Me, and therefore you all possess the same qualities and the same perfections. The greater your merits, the greater the inspiration will be, and the greater your deeds will be.

44. If at any time you are unsure about taking a firm step, wait. Gather all your strength, evaluate all the "fruits," so that you may advance in your development. I "will bless each of your good decisions. I will prepare your soul in such a way that it understands the dictates of conscience with complete clarity. For you will not remain indifferent as you have been in these times.

45. Many trials will present themselves before you. You will have to struggle against much opposition. But you have already gone through the first trials; you have already been misunderstood by your loved ones for the sake of My cause. You have lost everything and yet remained devoted. Yet in Me you have regained everything. I have given you the peace of the soul that your loved ones were unable to give you. In Me you have found the peace of the Spirit and the soul. What, then, is there to fear when the world points fingers at you, when it mocks you?

46. Do not be anxious! Be certain of your faith; stand firm in it, so that at the moment of trial before others you may give a sign of what My teaching is—that what you have taken to heart is right, good, and valuable. Each of you is a representative of My work. Wherever you may be, your actions will be judged. Therefore, be mindful of your actions and your words, so that you may be My disciples everywhere.

47. Each of you is like a strong pillar on the paths of your life. You can restore faith to those who have lost it. You can rescue the soul of those who have gone astray from their confusion. You can give courage, serenity, and peace to those who need them. So remember, people, how great your responsibility is. Bear in mind that I did not call you by chance, but that when you discovered My work , you took on a great responsibility toward Me and toward humanity.

48. I have not come to delight your ears or your hearts. I have come to provide you with instruction in spiritual revelations, and once you are filled with light as a result, it is your task to provide instruction to others. When I called you the Chosen People, it was not because I wish to favor you over others. It is because I wish to give you My instructions, to explain all the mysteries to you, so that you may speak to others with complete clarity and teach them to follow Me. I, however, will always be your Master.

49. Whenever you encounter obstacles or difficulties in understanding your fellow human beings—whenever new trials take your soul by surprise—I will say to you, "My peace be with you," and by this greeting you will recognize Me and say to yourselves inwardly: "The Master is with Me; I will now receive His inspiration from Him, for despite all my preparation, I lack light in this trial." I will give you the light, fill your soul with energy, and ensure that your words are correct, full of truth, full of essence.

50. I speak to all of you as My disciples. By the end of 1950, I no longer wish to see any "child-disciples." That is why I have spoken so much to you; My instructions have been long-lasting, so that each of you may be instructed and become My disciple in a short time.

51. I see the gratitude in your hearts. You say to Me, "Master, my life and my deeds do not deserve that I be with You and receive Your Instruction."

Do not speak in this way; let Me transform you into My disciples; let Me love you as much as I have always done. Allow Me to manifest Myself among you and reveal to you how much I love you, so that you may love one another in the same way, so that the memory of these Instructions—which are streams of love—may always remain engraved within you, and so that your hearts, filled with this love, may devote themselves to others, your fellow human beings.

52. I have inspired in you the virtues of charity, benevolence, and forgiveness. How necessary these virtues are in this time, for I see that humanity no longer possesses them! Only selfishness, discord, and lovelessness flourish; everywhere I hear mutual slander. Remember that I have told you: Do not speak ill of your fellow human beings, even if you have justifiable reasons to do so. Be willing to leave the matter to Me. I have not appointed you as judges. I have sent you all forth with the same gifts so that you may regard one another as brothers and sisters.

53. The justice system that exists on earth still does not produce righteous deeds. I can see a lack of mercy, a lack of understanding, and hardness of heart. Yet everyone will still receive their perfect judgment.

I have permitted these trials, and as long as man does not fulfill My laws, as long as he turns away from obeying their commandments, there will be someone on earth who will break his heart, who will wound it.

If you were to fulfill the law, there would be no need for judges in the world, there would be no punishment, and you would have no need for governments. Everyone would determine their own actions, and all would be governed by Me. You would all be inspired by My laws, and your actions would always be benevolent, aimed at spiritualization and love.

But humanity has fallen into deep abysses: immorality, vice, and sin have taken hold of people's hearts, and these are the consequences: You must drink bitter cups; you must suffer humiliation at the hands of those who, though they are your brothers, exercise force on earth. Yet be humble, endure these trials with patience, and remember that *I* am the perfect Judge.

54. I am preparing you on this day through the light of My Spirit, and I ask of you prayer and self-reflection in your lives, so that you may understand My Word and not merely hear it. Study it, but do not merely study it—follow it, so that you may grasp its value.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 342

1. Disciples: Once again, you are attending the transmission of My Instruction with full faith, for you know that these are the final lessons I am giving you. The Holy Spirit is teaching His beloved children. It is the culmination of the ages; it is the year 1950, which has been announced to the people of Israel as the last year in which they will receive My Word in this form.

Hurry and prepare your hearts to preserve within them the full meaning—the essence that I pour out in My mercy. You prepare your souls and ask Me for the ability to comprehend, to understand each of My sentences. You look upon humanity that has been left behind, that has not heard these revelations, that still lives in darkness, and you weep in the depths of your soul. You wish to share these Instructions with your fellow human beings, yet the Divine Master tells you: Hold fast to your hope, but prepare yourselves first so that you may sow your first seed.

2. Not all will hear Me in this way, people. There are many who are called, but few who are chosen. Leave this matter in My hands, yet I will judge *your* work from the moment you have heard My Word. I will judge the generations that have come and gone from 1866 to the present year, and to each I will give according to his or her deeds. To you, My people, I can only say: You can still make amends for your mistakes; you still have opportunities to fulfill your mission. If until now your lips have been clumsy, if your hearts have been like rocks and have not heard the sound of the call, continue to hope. I am currently preparing all of humanity, guiding their Spirit and working upon their hearts. All the trials they are currently experiencing lead them to a desired goal, which is spiritualization. But first, they will undergo purification.

3. In order for you to come to Me, people, it is necessary that you purify yourselves, that you purify your souls, so that you may see Me and feel Me. When I call out to you, do not hide your faces; do not be ashamed of your past, for before that, I will allow you to have atoned for all your transgressions and to have become worthy.

4. Therefore, do not be concerned, people, if you do not see large crowds gathered around Me. First, prepare yourselves together with your loved ones. I must make use of each and every one of you, and this seed that I have sown will multiply; favorable times for spiritualization will come. Today you encounter only obstacles—chains that prevent you from moving forward. But the time of spiritual liberation will come for all, and then your thoughts and words will be like a river flooding the fields of humanity.

5. Today you feel the responsibility that comes from having heard Me, from having believed in My Word, that every Instruction from Me is a commitment for you, that My Law rests in your Spirit, and that I have explained it in a thousand different ways through your mind.

I see the steps you will take tomorrow, and for this I have prepared you; I have spoken to you and paved the way so that your soul may not stumble in the trials. I have given you prophecies so that you may not stand still, but rather seek, in the secret treasury I have created in your heart, the light you need to pass the trial that lies ahead on the path.

6. Who among you can say that you are ignorant or unaware, even though I have given you the light, even though I have trained you, even though My Word has opened a path among you, and I tend the seed that I have sown in your hearts? Do not be anxious, O people of Israel, if you have faith in the gifts I have given you. Press forward, grow stronger in faith each day, and more steadfast in your will, so that nothing and no one can hinder you on your journey.

I am training you to be warriors, for you will fight against darkness; you will wage battle against evil. For you are to soften hardened hearts and enlighten the minds of those whose minds have been hardened by selfish pursuits of knowledge and erroneous religious beliefs.

7. That is why the Divine Master urges you to pray and meditate. I have always told you: Delve into My Word and each of My manifestations, so that you may become My disciples and thus be able to face all the trials and misfortunes that will come your way.

Yet you know very well that you are not alone on your life's journey. You are accompanied by spiritual beings, the servants of My Divinity, the virtuous creatures—those who, in the face of your weakness, come to you to assist you, to provide you with spiritual guidance when you lack it—those who strengthen your faith when you grow weak.

8. I have permitted the exalted spiritual beings, the virtuous spiritual beings who dwell with Me, to have access to this world at this time. Therefore, people—since all are standing by you, since your Master is guiding you, since My Instruction is your bulwark—what should you fear? Why should your heart lose heart, since you are prepared?

9. Examine yourselves spiritually, scrutinize your thoughts and hearts, read the book that I have given you from the moment of your calling, and consider how many pages I have written in your hearts, how many prophecies I have entrusted to you, how many announcements Elijah has given you, and how much preparation the Spiritual World has provided for you.

10. Many years have passed since the day I opened this book in the Third Era, and many of you have been hearing it for a long time. Therefore, people—if you have kept these lessons in your Spirit, the day will come when you can open the book to the page you will need and read what you require.

This book, which contains countless lessons, will not be closed in 1950, but it will remain open for eternity, only in a different form than the one you have today.

11. I have spoken to you through human beings to provide you with a spiritual dialogue with Me and with the spiritual beings who inhabit the higher regions, so that in this way you may always read from this great book.

12. When you develop the gift of dialogue with My Spirit, you will no longer turn to earthly books, for in this Book you will be able to read and learn everything you need. The knowledge of goodness will be revealed to you; love will solve great problems; peace and mercy will be the precious gifts that will sustain you, and you will feel stronger than you have ever been. For you will receive the explanation of great Instructions and will be able to read before your fellow human beings from this inner book that I have bequeathed to you to give you the light. And people will turn to you, O people of Israel, because you are the custodians of My revelations. Yet this privilege does not belong only to you; this gift is intended for all My children. All will follow the path of spiritualization and seek dialogue between Spirits.

13. You will be the pioneers of these revelations, as you have always been, because I sent you to Earth and gave you My commissions, saying to you: “Bring My message of salvation to humanity ! Speak with all your conviction! Preach and prophesy as it is My will!”

14. You are still in the preparatory phase, O people; you cannot yet say that you have reached the full flowering of your gifts. You have taken your first steps in the familiarity of these gatherings. But afterward, when proof is demanded of you, and I grant it—if it is My will—through your mediation, then show mercy. Although I have previously clothed you in humility, do not disregard My Word; do not sow on barren ground. Develop your intuition so that, at the appropriate hour, you may speak in accordance with My Will to lead the group of people to your Master’s table, whom I will indicate to you.

15. Today you dwell in the land assigned by My Will, where peace, modesty, and hospitality have flourished. This nation has been your home, and in its bosom you have witnessed the fulfillment of My Word. I

announced My return to you and have kept My Word. My work is accomplished.

If you have not yet fulfilled your task, I will give you the time you need to do so. But I, as your Father, have fulfilled my task among you, and I have spoken to you according to your progress. According to your readiness, I have poured out my Word so that you might grasp and understand it. I have not spoken to you in an incomprehensible manner, but with simple words that everyone can understand, so that you may grasp them. I have gathered you together, prepared you, and made you aware of the gifts that were already in your Spirit, and I have merely confirmed them, because your physical nature was unaware of them.

16. You, as children of the people of Israel, knew what had been written down from the beginning. You knew your destiny, felt your responsibility, but it was necessary during your incarnation on Earth that My Word become human so that you might understand My will and My commands. You have come to the aid of humanity in the moments when it lay prostrate, when it drained its very bitter cup, when atonement reached its peak. You have set foot in this nation, and I have told you: Your entire being has been prepared to become balm and mercy among people.

17. Take action so that they may recognize you, and bear witness that you are My messengers. For this I have prepared you. Yet in some I can still see doubt. But behold, the trials will give you the light you need—countless trials of love that I am preparing for you.

18. Prepare yourselves and delve ever deeper, you who hear My teaching. Do not view it superficially; penetrate its meaning so that in these moments you may dwell in the spiritual realms, close to Me, and behold the events in the High Beyond.

19. I have revealed Myself in a simple manner, without pomp, to teach you humility, and it is My will that you may recognize and sense their greatness in these simple rallies. I have given you the spiritual gifts so that through them you may see, hear, and feel Me in your entire being. I have touched all the sensitive strings of your heart and caressed you with My Word. No human word has given you the refreshment, peace, and delight that this Instruction has bestowed upon you, and in this “flavor,” in this essence that I infuse into it, you can recognize Me.

20. According to the year 1950, you will be more steadfast in your faith. Your convictions will be stronger. You will be able to recall with respect and reverence the moments when My Universal Ray, transmitted through human intellectual capacity, became the Word to encourage you, to guide you, and to comfort you. Even in the Second Era, I said to My disciples,

“The Son of Man must die so that people may believe in Him.” In the Third Era, I tell you: According to the completion of My Word through humanity, I will find more faith and be loved more.

21. You have reflected on this period of my ministry—those three years during which I prepared my disciples, during which I lived among them. They witnessed all my works, and as they prepared themselves, they were able to penetrate my heart and behold the purity, the full majesty, and the wisdom that resided in the Master.

My deeds at that time were not done to attract attention; my life on earth was humble. Yet those who were prepared sensed the greatness of my presence and of the time in which they lived. Thus I chose my disciples, some of whom I met on the banks of the river and whom I called, saying, “Follow Me according to my will.” When they turned their gaze toward Me, they understood who it was who was speaking to them, and so I chose them according to their merit.

22. They followed Me according to their Spirit, obeying My command, understanding My love, and keeping in their hearts the treasure entrusted to them. They did not want this treasure to be lost, and according to the time after My departure, they wrote down My Word and multiplied it so that it would not vanish from the minds or hearts of future generations, nor from those who had not heard Me. They wrote, inspired by Me, so that those writings would not be distorted. Nevertheless, people have distorted them and misinterpreted them. But the original writings were My true Word.

23. I have announced your tasks to you, have chosen you all, and have marked you on your foreheads with My sign. To some of you I have said: “Prepare yourselves so that you may prophesy”; to others: “Prepare yourselves so that you may proclaim spiritual inspiration to the multitudes”; and still others I have prepared so that the Universal Ray, transmitted through their mind, might make My Word known.

24. To all of you I have entrusted precious gifts—gifts of the Spirit, eternal gifts. You have not been chosen only for this period of time that you are currently experiencing; you possessed this ability even before, and according to how well you have prepared yourselves, you will continue to possess it. Yet I tell you that its unfolding will depend on how well you have prepared yourselves. I will not allow your soul to remain stagnant. I will prepare it for the ever-ascending path, for the ladder that leads to Me. For in My Kingdom there is a place prepared for each of you, and time is running out. You must quicken your steps so that in a short time you may take your place, the one destined for your Spirit.

25. Are there hierarchies in My Kingdom? You do not know. I tell you only this: Strive! Fight so that you may achieve the full development of all your abilities, so that through them you may understand Me, so that you may love Me, and so that you may fulfill your mission at all times.

26. Today you inhabit the earth, but tomorrow a new path must be prepared for you. At the very moment when the soul reaches the threshold of that world, I will call it to account and lead it to a new life.

27. I am not speaking in the desert at this time. Great multitudes hear My voice in all the congregations, at all the gatherings that have been prepared. But Elijah is your guide; it is he— —who gives you the prophecies; it is he who prepares you. He is the forerunner. Feel his presence before you, always around you.

28. Whenever a trial befalls you, call upon Elijah, who is the light, who is the one who prepares the way. In that moment of trial, Elijah and I will be with you.

29. These are the last days of My Word; that is why I speak to you in this way. For I do not want you to be troubled, nor do I want you to be scattered.

30. You must continue to gather together and support one another. Let each one manifest his or her gifts: whoever is a seer must prepare to receive the message when it is My will
—the announcement, the light that will guide this people—and so each one must act according to his or her gifts without selfishness, in deep humility, with the soul fully uplifted, knowing that in doing so he or she is writing in the Great Book of Eternity—that each of your works will be judged by your children, by your successors— knowing that the work I have commanded you is the work of the Holy Spirit.

31. Today I have united you; I leave you prepared as one family. Be vigilant! Prepare yourselves, all of you, so that through your prayer you may stand by the nations, the rulers, and all those who bear great responsibility. For above the will of all these creatures stands My Will, My Law of inexorable justice, and alongside the Law of Atonement stands the Law of Love.

32. This remains true: Everyone who commits a transgression must make amends for it and atone for it. Yet in their atonement, there will be comfort through the Holy Spirit.

33. I am the Comforter; I am the promised Spirit of Truth. Since the time of the patriarchs, this time has been foretold—a time when people would drink from the bitterest cup. Since that time, it has been said that the Comforter would come to you to stand by you in the hour of trial.

34. Thus I have fulfilled My Word; I have prepared you, O people of Israel. I also fill you, My disciples, with mercy, comfort, and love. Recognize your gifts; apply them along the path; work through your thoughts and your prayer, so that you may be a balm among humanity, so that you may halt the advance of evil.

35. My Law is within each of you, as are the missions and the latent gifts; the senses and abilities are prepared, the eyes of the soul are open. The Spirit is receptive because it is the Divine Spark, so that you may understand the hour in which you live and pray, intercede, and act in accordance with My instructions.

36. I bless you. All the lamentations of humanity are heard by Me, and every one of their petitions is heeded.

37. Once again, I confirm these gifts to you so that you may exercise them with love for humanity. Envelop them in your love, in the peace I give you, and in the light I radiate through My Word. I entrust them to you as I would a sister.

38. Through you, I bless all of humanity, as it is written, and tell them to wait for the good times when I will give them abundance and peace.

39. Today you are at the pinnacle of the ages, and I strengthen you only so that you may endure the trial. Yet the promise is present in each of you: that according to the atonement there will be peace, that blessings will be upon all, and that a new path will begin, one that humanity will embark upon toward spiritualization.

40. My Divine Spirit will reap the fruit that you have cultivated through your spiritual mission.

41. You are the tireless workers who have cultivated the golden seed that I have entrusted to you in this Third Era, and from this good seed you show Me a portion. I contemplate it and see in the Spirit that some of you have understood Me and, through My Instruction and My wisdom, are transforming yourselves into the beloved disciples who, acting on My behalf, spread the good news to their fellow human beings in every way. The others likewise point out to Me the effort they have made through the trials in which their souls were able to triumph and overcome everything they encountered along their path. For you have heard My voice, which made you tremble and did not allow you to fall asleep again on your path.

42. You rose quickly at My call to hear My commandment—which is the law I have engraved in your hearts—and, filled with remorse, you came to realize that the times had taken you by surprise, and that you had concealed this great and sublime work of inestimable value that I had

entrusted to your Spirit. Yet your repentance has reached Me; My gaze as Judge has recognized that your soul has mourned the lost time, and at the last moment you plead for forgiveness, compassion, and mercy.

43. In this way, I receive those who have awakened from their deep slumber and show Me their resolve to fulfill their mission and to obey , because they recognize that I have entrusted their Spirit with a difficult mission, and that the world depends on you setting out on your journey so that, through your mediation, it may attain salvation and escape its ruin, to be refreshed by the light that you have beheld in this Third Era.

44. I have prepared you and once again endowed you with the greatest gifts. My light has illuminated your hearts and minds, and in your consciences you feel the responsibility you have in My work to set out as messengers of My divinity and to proclaim to humanity the peace they have sought in various ways, so that in My name you may give life to the souls that have been dead to the life of grace for centuries. For this I have called you, O people of Israel, and My Word, through the messengers, has resounded among you like a loud bell. Yet not all of you have understood Me.

But those who have interpreted My will have risen up to Me to receive the missions they must carry out in life—to know Me and to know themselves, to free themselves from the bondage their souls have endured for centuries.

45. You are the souls who possess within yourselves the freedom that only My mercy can give you, and you will no longer be slaves nor fall if you lift yourselves up completely and unite your Spirit with Mine.

46. I want you to feel My peace and My love, and to draw strength from this love, so that your foot no longer hesitates but always moves forward until you reach the summit of the mountain— so that through the elevation and harmony that exists between your spirit and Mine, you may recognize the many things that humanity is to receive through your mediation from My mercy, and that you may be the conveyors of My great blessings, My revelations, which I have brought to you as the Holy Spirit.

47. It is My will that you set out as soldiers, apostles, disciples, and workers and devote yourselves to My children, who await the moment of their liberation, who, like you, hope to find the table set with the Bread of Life.

This humanity has known only the harshness of hard times, and hardship has taken root in their Spirits. Now is the time when the world trembles because its purification is great, the pain is shaking it awake, and it is becoming aware that My Word, which is written, is now being fulfilled.

48. This humanity is now awakening in the midst of its own pain to behold the light of a new day. You, however, beloved people, shall be My witness in the fulfillment of My Word, carrying this message of peace everywhere and showing everyone once again the path to salvation.

49. Israel: The battle the Spirit has waged against the darkness has been great. You set out to follow in My footsteps and were taken by surprise by the trials. Some of you have understood Me and recognized one another. For they have seen that My work is without blemish, that it is as pure as snowflakes, and, filled with devotion and spiritual longing, they have set out to ensure that humanity may rejoice in My work. Others, who take delight in My Instruction, have not penetrated the true meaning that My Word contains. They have not understood what constitutes the fulfillment that I expect from each of My chosen ones.

50. I want to see you spiritually united; I want to find in your hearts the fruit of the love I have given you; I want to see your hand united with My right hand. The time is drawing near when you must give evidence of My presence among your fellow human beings, when you are to speak to them with clear words, full of light and truth, show them your heart as the dwelling place of My Divine Spirit, and let them know that you are the bearers of the spiritual blessings that have poured forth from My treasury in this time.

51. Arise, Israel, as a child of light who has overcome the darkness that stood in your way. Show the world your renewal, your spiritualization, for I have endowed you with strength. Awaken your fellow human beings who are asleep through your good example and your prayer, and speak to them as My Divine Spirit does. Do not be blasphemers, nor hearts hardened against My love and the love of your neighbors. For My grace and the gifts of the Holy Spirit have been poured out upon you, so that you may multiply as good seed.

52. I accept the effort your soul has made during this time to become My servant, and at the end of your day's work, I will give you the reward you have earned: it will be the laurel wreath upon your soul.

I have promised you that if you can show Me even a little understanding and obedience, I will be with you, I will adorn you, and I will give you what is due to you as children of the Light, as the chosen ones of this Third Era—as those whom I have purified with My divine Blood so that you may be those who bear witness to Me.

53. You have examined yourselves and have seen your weakness and imperfection. For a moment, your faith faltered, and trials took you by

surprise. Yet you have trembled before My divine gaze, which sees the innermost depths of your being.

I want you to feel the congratulations that My Spirit extends to yours for having acted and worked in accordance with My Law and My divine mission; and for your effort and the pain you have endured in following Me—as you faced the trials head-on and overcame them—I entrust to you a jewel of inestimable value: My wisdom.

54. As the Holy Spirit, I pour out My radiance into you, yet make a further effort each day so that your Spirit may attain great elevation and your heart greater spiritualization. For it is My will that you, Israel, be like a pure mirror among your fellow human beings and bear witness to Me through your deeds. Show the fruit of salvation for the soul; pass on the message of My peace among people.

55. I have united and gathered you together in this time to give you the "garment" of an apostle, of a soldier, to adorn your soul with My grace and My light. For your sake, My work must not be torn apart, nor mocked, nor scorned. I leave this responsibility with you so that, through your example, the multitudes may rise to a life of grace, so that humanity may hear My call and come to Me, for I am waiting for them.

56. My light sword is currently fighting and defeating the darkness. I am preparing the way so that you may rise up with sincerity and fulfill my law within my Divine Work. I have entrusted you with an abundance of My mercy so that your hearts may be moved in the face of humanity's pain and misery. I have allowed you to see all the pain the world is suffering at this time and the distress of souls, so that you may watch and pray, so that you may act by proclaiming My truth and cultivating virtue in your hearts.

57. I do not want you to feel that I am far away; for I have told you that, through your spiritualization, you will all feel Me and perceive Me directly . Your spirit will hear My voice, and spiritually you will behold My presence. Thus I wish to see your spirit united with Mine for all eternity; for this is My will.

58. Prepare yourself, Israel, so that you may serve Me with obedience and love. For I have anointed you so that you may be true disciples.

59. Within you I am now building the Temple of the Holy Spirit, and I am preparing your arrival in the New Jerusalem.

60. Let your fellow human beings, who approach you in good faith, partake of the fruit of My wisdom; give it to all who desire it; give it to the first and the last. Nourish them with My peace, watch over it, and distribute it among humanity as a testimony to My presence among you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 343

1. I have revealed Myself as mercy and love to all who seek Me. People walk along different paths, yet Elijah tirelessly clears the way and, in this time, serves as a radiant lighthouse, showing you the harbor of salvation.

2. You, the people of Israel, shall carry My Word throughout the world; you shall set out on your journey without fear of the waves of the stormy sea, without heeding the discord that humanity stirs up. You shall defend yourselves with the weapons of love that I have entrusted to your Spirit, and with My law you shall remove the bonds of darkness. Through this, humanity will come to know Me and likewise become part of My beloved people.

3. Do not boast before your fellow human beings; be humble and set a good example for them.

4. Throughout the ages, humanity has failed to appreciate My mercy; it has failed to recognize the One who created everything that exists in the universe. The Master has revealed to you the reason for all things so that you may be in harmony with creation by fulfilling My law—that law which does not cause you pain, but which will lead your soul to eternal peace.

People have created different laws and have shown their neighbors different paths. Yet on these paths they have experienced only pain and confusion, and vast multitudes have plunged into the abyss.

5. I will put a stop to the wickedness of humankind—those who divide the nations. They will unite and cease to mow down innocent lives. Behold the widows and the children, wandering defenseless and orphaned. This lament reaches Me, O beloved people!

6. In their blindness, people blaspheme My divine Name when pain overtakes them. Are My blessings—which I have bestowed upon them out of My perfect mercy—the cause of their suffering? No, My children. The cause lies in their own sin.

7. All their pain is the fruit they have brought upon themselves through their disobedience. You, however, are to lead the nations toward love, harmony, and the peace that I am currently offering them.

8. I have foretold to you that false Christs will appear among mankind, and even among you, many will be deceived, will yield to temptation, and will lead humanity astray . Yet every soul will have to appear before My judgment seat, and then I will ask them what they have done with My mission and My Instruction. I will also ask the souls what kind of love and mercy they have brought to the world.

My light will dispel the darkness to save humanity from its sin and to remove the dark veil from their eyes. Thus, my love will help you to reject

temptation, so that all may see the path of light that I have laid out for you.

9. The battle draws near, O beloved Israel! Yet amid the confusion of worldviews that will arise among humanity, you shall be like a rainbow of peace, setting an example of spiritualization and love and breaking the chains that bind people to materialism. You shall speak with humble words and demonstrate the Law in your Spirit. Thus the world will recognize you.

10. When you are prepared, you shall set out and, through your example, hold high the spiritualist Trinitarian-Marian banner, bringing faith, hope, and mercy as you traverse seas, skies, deserts, and valleys to alleviate the suffering of humanity and bring My peace to those who have drunk from the cup of suffering.

11. I have given you the light, the Instruction, and My commands in the Third Testament, which, together with the First and the Second, forms a single teaching of love and mercy, so that people may love one another, so that they may no longer create a golden calf for themselves, nor nourish fanaticism and idolatry—which is what has led them astray from the true path.

12. I save souls so that they may no longer nourish the superfluous and the evil that temptation has deluded them into believing. This is your struggle, O Israel! My love will be revealed on all the paths of the earth, and no one will be able to snatch from you the mercy that I have placed in your soul.

I am your Father, who comes down to teach you to speak with love, who encourages you with His peace, who engraves His Word in indelible letters in the innermost recesses of your hearts.

13. I come full of gentleness so that you may take Me as your example. I speak through various messengers in fulfillment of what the prophets have said, and you feel peace and comfort when you are with Me. In this Third Era, I have returned with great spiritual treasures to entrust them to your Spirit.

14. As Master, I give you another page from the book of My Instructions. Through My Word, I give you comfort and the life of grace so that you may continue on the path that leads you spiritually to Me, where you will find true bliss.

15. Few are those who have prepared themselves to feel My peace and to hear My voice in the innermost part of their being, so that they may become messengers of this peace.

16. You are My people, who were marked with the blood of the Lamb even in the First Age—the people I rescued from Pharaoh's bondage.

17. Over the course of time, your soul has evolved through various earthly bodies. I alone know the pain you have endured. Yet through the experience you have gained, you have drawn ever closer to the Father.

18. The present time is marked by atonement, so that you may not suffer tomorrow in the Spiritual Valley. I have come to free your soul from all its chains, so that it may rise up to Me and reach the divine homeland where the Father awaits you.

19. Great is My love for you. I no longer wish to see you suffer and weep along your path. I wish to see you happy and joyful as you practice My law on the path I have prepared for you. My Spiritual World stands ready to assist you in fulfilling your difficult mission.

20. My Word is the divine comfort for your soul. Always carry it in your heart so that you may be with Me. Forgive your fellow human beings when they disparage My work, when they tear the "garment" with which I have adorned you. Leave this matter to Me. Set a good example, as your Master does, and you will find that your fellow human beings will no longer disturb your peace and will come to you only to ask how you have attained such magnanimity.

21. It is not My will that you grow accustomed to pain. If it has purified you, it is because you needed it. Now that you have gained experience, seek My peace and follow My path. Work tirelessly so that My Word may reach the people.

It is on the prepared fields that this seed will blossom and bear fruit. For wherever three hearts come together, carrying within them the grace with which I have endowed the soul in this Third Era, I will descend to give them My warmth and My caress. These are the souls who belong to Me, whom I have called —they are those who have nurtured fanaticism and idolatry, and whom I have chosen from among the various creeds and rites.

22. Beloved people: Throughout the ages I have called your soul, yet you have not known how to master your material nature in order to fulfill My divine missions.

23. Not all of you understand what each of the seven steps of the heavenly ladder means for incarnated souls. They represent the development that every soul must achieve, for you must return to Me as pure as you were when you emerged from My Spirit. Yet in your various reincarnations, you have defiled your souls and failed to obey My

commandments. Therefore, beloved children, you have been born into the world once more to make amends.

24. I have heard you on those spiritual planes—full of remorse for not having fulfilled My law. You have said to Me, "Father, Father, grant me an earthly body so that through it I may fulfill Your commandments." And I have granted you this opportunity; I have sent you into this world so that you may fulfill your mission in a new body.

25. Is it only the small number that you represent who hears My Word at this time? Truly not! The disembodied souls, too, receive this message.

26. Throughout all ages, I have revealed Myself to you as it has been My will, to make known to you a single Law, a single Commandment of a single God, who has saved you with His Divine Love.

27. My law is love and mercy. Already in the First Era, it was given to you through Moses so that you might be governed by it.

In the Second Era, I spoke to My disciples about My second revelation, and they asked Me, "What signs will there be in that time of Your coming?" But I told them that people would turn against one another, that there would be great, murderous wars, that they would fight one another, and that evil would run rampant. Today I tell you: Children are infected by evil from an early age; there is no peace in homes, nor among nations. Parents do not set a good example of respect and morality for their children. How deeply My Spirit suffers because of all this!

28. My Word has been with you so that you may show the light to your loved ones, so that you do not leave them in darkness. I have given you the light so that you may dispel blindness and ignorance.

29. I have come to bestow greatness upon your soul—a greatness rooted in the fulfillment of My Law, which is My love. Yet you must prove yourselves worthy of this greatness by fulfilling your mission in following your Master.

30. I have made Myself known through the spokesmen because I do not want you to be hungry or thirsty, for My Word is the bread of eternal life. It is the light and the Instruction that I have given you so that you may be good disciples who take those of the Second Era as your example.

31. The crowds of listeners are mistaken and perceive the voice-bearer as if he were My Divinity. No, beloved children. I am in the meaning of this Word, in the light that I send you from perfection.

32. I am Fatherly Love, and I wait patiently for you on the mountaintop to show you from there the ladder that your Spirit was able to climb. But those of you who have been too weak will be sought out by the representatives of the various sects and religious communities.

33. Not all of you will become My true servants; not all of you will be strong. When this trial comes, many of you will deny Me, just as the beloved disciple denied Me, even though he belonged to the Master.

34. The time during which I still make Myself known to you through the spokesmen is short. But before My departure, I will fill you with strength and force so that darkness does not envelop you and you do not plunge into the abyss. From the High Beyond, I will send you My encouragement and the great hosts of My Spiritual World to stand by you. You are to defend yourselves with the weapons of love.

35. I have given you these weapons, from which sparks of light will reach the great multitudes. At all times I have defended you and have not separated Myself from you. Yet in this time, you will no longer hear Me through a spokesperson, nor will you receive My revelation from Spirit to Spirit.

36. My Law was not dictated by man; it sprang from Me. Yet the world has created various religions, creeds, and rites from My Instruction according to its capacity for understanding, only to then tell humanity, "This is the true path." But I have not created religions; rather, I have shown you the Law at all times.

37. To make this unforgettable for you, I have given My body and My blood for you, and this sacrifice of Divine Love will forever tell you: "Love one another."

38. The true people of Israel are those who are guided by the Spirit, and to them I have given My Word in abundance so that they may not go astray and may defend My work with the sword of light and love.

39. I have not turned to your body, for according to its purpose, it will return to the earth. Therefore, I say to you: Strive to preserve the garment of the soul and adorn it with good deeds for your neighbors.

40. I love you with divine love. I tell you once again: Forgive your fellow human beings, just as I forgive *your* faults. I do not betray you, nor do I condemn you. I caress you in the depths of your heart and soul. If you leave the matter of those who offend you to Me, I will, at the right time, weigh the deeds of each person on the scales of My perfect justice.

41. Show only gentleness and a smile on your face, so that through your example, those who carry the darkness of this world within themselves may be moved—so that you may be the ones who show them the lifeboat, and you may save these souls who belong to Me.

42. Do not fear the mockery of humanity; give them My Instruction and tell them that My Kingdom is not of this world. The God who created this world does not hear them, nor does He speak to them, nor do they see

Him in the way that religious communities believe. Yet I hear everything, see everything, and know everything. I know what every heart asks of Me in a symbolic way. Today I tell you, as I said in the Second Era: "I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life."

43. Turn toward the sick and let your love and mercy dwell within them as you rise up to Me, Spirit to Spirit. Take My examples from the Second Era as your model. I have instilled sensitivity in your hearts; I have given you the light and the gift of healing. Lift up your souls, and through your intercession, I will bestow the healing balm upon the sick.

44. I have no desire for churches of stone; I seek the church within your soul and your heart, so that I may dwell there when spiritualization is present within you.

45. According to 1950, you will gather in My houses of prayer and prepare yourselves so that spiritualization may be within you. You will no longer hear My Word through your mind, yet you will be able to converse with Me from Spirit to Spirit, and your songs will be the exaltation of your soul.

46. The trials will be severe, and not all of you will prove steadfast. Many of you will fall into the abyss and lose the light that I have given you to penetrate the darkness. But those of you who remain steadfast and resolute will prove yourselves worthy of My heaven. I give you the Instruction, but it is up to you to study and comprehend it.

47. Israel: Sixty-six years have passed in which I have shown you mercy upon mercy. I have bestowed My blessings upon you so that you may recognize Me as Love, and so that you may be able to fulfill My Law.

48. I have spoken to your soul and prepared it so that My divine "Word" might be revealed through the human mind—so that when the final moment of this revelation arrives, you will not say to Me, "We have understood nothing of Your Instruction; we are still like schoolchildren who have not grasped the responsibility of the mission You have entrusted to us." Therefore, beloved people, I have never forsaken you and have tirelessly given you My Word, and even to this moment My Universal Ray continues to descend upon you.

49. I am Perfection, I am Life, I am Love, and it is not the will of your Master that you should lose your way along the path—that, after I have drawn you out of the mire of sin, you should stray once more onto the old paths, lose My grace, and return to darkness to mingle with the folly and materialism of humanity. No, beloved Israel, I have called you a spiritualist, Trinitarian–Marian people so that you may demonstrate to humanity the infinite grace you have received from Me.

50. I have prophesied much to you and told you: Prepare yourself, Israel, for there will come times when false Christs will be among you. You will be afflicted, and the eloquent words of men will reach your ears; and if you are unprepared then, you will fall into the snares of temptation. You yourselves will disinherit yourselves and withhold My gifts of grace. You will cast aside the bread that I have given, and you will then truly feel hungry, needy, and ragged, even though this is not My divine will.

51. Therefore, Israel, recognize that I have shown you the true path through My Word, that I have given you My Law so that you may do My will, so that you may be disciples who set a good example and faithfully fulfill your mission.

52. I do not ask anything impossible of you. Everything I expect of you is possible. The cross I have placed upon you will not weigh you down, and if you occasionally find it heavy, it is because you have not understood your Master and have been unable to free yourselves from your materialism.

53. In the First Era, Moses stood at the head of Israel to lead it through the desert for forty years into the land of Canaan. But out of disobedience, unbelief, and materialism, some blasphemed, others fell away, and still others rebelled. Yet Moses spoke to them in this situation with wisdom and patience, so that they might not violate the Will of the Most High, but rather be humble and obedient toward that Father who—without regard for their disobedience—caused manna to fall from heaven and water to gush from the rock.

54. I share these examples with you, beloved people, so that you may walk the right path and not seek side paths, for then you would cause yourselves pain. I have set you on the true path so that you may strive and work and make yourselves worthy of My mercy and My infinite compassion, so that at the end of your journey you may find the Promised Land.

55. The time will come when you will ask Me that My Divine Word continue to be revealed through the mind of the messengers, and you will fall to your knees before the symbols I have given you, imploring the Divinity that Its ray may descend to speak to you of the Law and grant you the love to continue on the path. But when this happens, you must remember that, just as in the Second Era after the time of Jesus' departure had been determined, you will no longer hear My voice in this form, and from that moment on, you will realize that My presence has been with you and that, through your attachment to My Word, you have become accustomed to it.

56. Your awakening, Israel, will be late, very late, and this will be the reason why My most loving Father's heart suffers infinitely.

57. Beloved people, I wish to take delight in your souls—I wish that when you come to Me, I may say to you: "Beloved children, receive your reward. My love places the laurel wreath upon your brows and opens the gates of My Heaven to you, so that in My love you may enjoy the bliss that is in the Father."

58. Human will makes itself heard and asserts that My Divine Word will not cease to manifest itself through the human mind, that My Universal Ray will continue to descend for some time according to 1950 and will make itself known through the messengers.

The souls incarnated in those bodies have committed a grave error and a serious transgression because they have forgotten that I am perfection—forgotten that I am the inexorable law—forgotten that my word is that of a king and cannot be taken back. For I have told you that the king's star would cease to shine before My word failed to be fulfilled in the universe.

Yet I have indicated to you a time for the end of My revelation through the human mind, and this will come to pass. But I have also told you that I will not forsake you, that I will watch over your preparation and hear the prayers of the disciples— those to whom I must give the final instructions at the last moment, so that they may have guidance and know how to make use of the life I have granted them in this world until the very last moment, in order to prepare the new generations so that they may leave this earth prepared through love, understanding, and mercy. I will pave the paths along which My beloved people will walk.

59. Truly, I tell you, after 1950 you will no longer have this rally, and if man sets out to disregard My will and shape the work according to his own whims in order to present it to the world in this way, he must answer for it before Me. I have prepared you and have told you, beloved people: My will shall be obeyed; My word is fulfilled at all times; and I tell you: The time will come when you will no longer hear it in this form. Therefore, gather My Word in your hearts and preserve the essence of these rallies. For tomorrow you will pray to the Father in vain, because My Universal Ray will no longer descend to reveal Me through the human mind.

60. Prepare yourselves, obey, work, and give to your fellow human beings what I have given you. Speak and pass on the Good News so that all may awaken. But those who wish to create a materialistic work and add it to My Law by claiming that the Master will continue to reveal Himself

through the spokesmen—if they strive for it, if their desire for it is great—they will hear only false rallies.

61. Today, as the light of My Holy Spirit is with you, O people of Israel—fight and work as your Master does.

62. Great is My wisdom, yet it is your task to study and interpret My Word. Begin to fight and to work, for on your path you will encounter those who long for My light and My Instruction. You will meet the depraved, the humble, and also those of high standing, and to all of them you must speak and show them My work. Approach the doors of these people's hearts and knock once, twice, and a third time. But if they remain closed, then move on. If they not only refuse to listen to you but also mock you, then be patient and go to the crowds who need encouragement, comfort, and balm for their souls. Approach them and "anoint" them with My Word.

63. Turn away from everything that confuses your mind, and devote yourselves to prayer so that your soul may be in communion with your God and Lord, and be an example to your fellow human beings who are blind—show them the path to spiritualization. Your mind will be enlightened so that you may know how to provide instruction to the multitudes with My truth.

There are hearts that find comfort in your words; thus, you shall awaken all of humanity. Then there will be no more selfishness or ill will, no more bitterness or discord, and when they are with Me, I will say to them: "Blessed are you who come to the Master to take with you a speck of My light for the development of your soul."

64. People hunger according to My Word. It is the needy who knock at My door, whom I have entrusted to your care so that you may welcome the new generations.

65. Meditate daily and communicate with Me from spirit to spirit. The paths have been prepared by Elijah; he has illuminated you like a lighthouse. He has not only been the forerunner of My revelation in this Third Era—his mission will not end until eternity.

66. According to 1950, among the multitudes who have heard Me, some will continue to remain with Me, while others will go their separate ways. So it will be with My chosen ones as well: some will set out hastily to unite those who are advancing through their spiritualization, while others will once again remain entrenched in their materialism.

67. My true disciples will set out well-prepared and faithfully fulfill My commands. They will be like My son Lot—the one who knew how to remain pure in Sodom and Gomorrah when he received My command to

leave those lands that were to be cleansed. My disciples, too, will endure every trial.

68. Always keep the example of Abraham engraved in your souls: When I demanded that he sacrifice his own son, he trusted Me and showed Me his great faith and obedience. But when he was about to sacrifice his beloved son, I sent My angel to him so that he might hold back his hand. Then, because of his faith and obedience, I gave him a great promise that humanity would receive blessings through his intercession. From you, however, I have not demanded a sacrificial death—I remind you of Abraham only so that you may take him as a model in his faith and obedience, and I promise you that you will attain eternal life.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 344

1. You hear the Word that I have presented to you daily as an open book. I have revealed its content to you; I have brought you sincerity and light. I have given you the essence of My Word and My love in order to transform you.

2. Blessed are you who have risen within the bosom of My work. I have prepared My spiritual gaze for you so that you may be the ones who bear witness to Me before humanity tomorrow.

3. Many will come from various nations to receive some of the Word that I have brought to you. It is the afflicted and the shipwrecked to whom I will show this lifeboat.

Remember that I have made use of sinners to redeem other sinners. Today they are the rocks from which crystal-clear water gushes forth; they are the sheep in My fold; they are the tribes of My chosen people. I have used them and consecrated them to My service. They are Trinitarian-Marian spiritualists who unite in a single prayer to worship the Father and offer Him the flowers of their hearts.

I have placed My mercy and My light within them so that their souls may become perfect. They are the chosen ones to receive and, through their mediation, to pass on to humanity. They are My soldiers, My workers, My disciples of this Third Era. I have entrusted to their care the spring of crystal-clear water and the tree bearing pure fruit. They are the ones who have had sufficient faith to cross the desert once more. They are the ones who, like Elijah, will set out to summon the great multitudes.

4. Chosen People of Israel: You have been entrusted with the Master's mission to bear witness to Me before your fellow human beings. You are the strong Israel that will be recognized by humanity, for upon you I have poured out My grace and the light of the Holy Spirit.

5. Do not let this time go to waste, Israel. It is necessary that you have My Instruction in abundance in the future, so that you may not be weak and in need. I have told you that according to My departure, I will not separate Myself from you. Yet do not rely too much on yourselves because of this, and do not let My Word—which I am currently entrusting to you through your mind—pass you by unnoticed. I want you to prepare yourselves even now, so that when I send you to humanity, you may intuitively receive My message and spiritually sense My presence.

6. Everyone who knows how to prepare will be a messenger of My Word. When this year, 1950, is over, your eyes will behold many wonders, for the distress of humanity is great. Prepare yourself, Israel, for the battle, but with full knowledge of this divine cause. For you will have to

correct the world's errors and dispel the obsession and confusion in the minds of those spokespeople who will continue to claim that I still reveal Myself through them. Yet it will not be My light shining in their minds, nor will they offer words of comfort and wisdom as I give them to you.

7. You are limited and cannot penetrate the plans and thoughts of your fellow human beings. But the Father, with His penetrating gaze, can see everything that will happen tomorrow.

8. I want you to be My true disciples, to be able to show the true path, and to be My messengers in presenting My work to humanity. Drive away the darkness with the light you carry within you, and show that you are children of the light.

9. Do not lose heart in the face of the trials that arise on your path, and do not be timid toward those who approach you, for they will be the spiritually needy who stand before My Divinity without good works. You are to be the humble ones, ready to soothe the pain and prepare the hearts of your fellow human beings, without boasting of the mercy I have shown you, and thus causing words of love and light to flow from your lips.

10. I do not wish to see any falsehood in you, Israel, for one day it will be exposed, and then the world will say: "Are *these* the disciples of the Master? If *they* are false disciples, then the Master who dwelt among them to impart falsehoods to them was also false."

11. You must bear witness to My truth through good works, through your renewal and spiritualization. I do not want humanity to say to Me tomorrow: "Why do Your chosen ones, even though they have received the divine Word, show us no mercy—us who have asked them to bring us comfort in our sufferings and to receive the balm that heals our illnesses?"

It is your duty to do all this in order to nourish faith in these hearts, and so that the world may recognize you.

12. Your task is to ensure that the wayfarers feel the coolness of the tree and recover from their frantic pace. I, however, will speak to them spiritually; I will cause them to feel remorse and to confess their transgressions before My Divine Spirit. Then I will make them understand that I receive them with open arms, and that I do not reject them, even though they are still great sinners. They will hear My voice spiritually, telling them: "Beloved children, I have borne great sorrow for you, but now is the right time to renew you and allow your souls to be set free." I will cause them to repent of all their transgressions and to be ashamed of their evil deeds.

13. That is why I provide you with teaching day by day, Israel, so that My law may remain written in your heart. I will speak to you through your conscience and show you what the commandment of My law is—the one you have not obeyed—and in this way, step by step, you will become a renewed people, filled with My wisdom.

14. You yourselves will experience your transformation; you will see who you once were and what you are now, and then even the most hardened hearts will accept your words. You will be their guides, doing good to them with purity in your hearts and showing them the true path.

15. What guidance could humanity possibly expect from blind leaders? Only from you will they receive such guidance—you who are the children of the light—because I will reveal Myself through you.

16. The time will come when great trials are looming over humanity. But you, who are under My protection, will be like the birds that do not work and yet are fed. Then humanity will be amazed that, in the midst of such great calamity and misery, you retain your courage to face life, and that the dark forces do not overtake you because you have obeyed Me.

17. You are the ones commissioned to alleviate the pain of people, to provide teaching on how the blasphemers should pray—those who have long remained without spiritual uplift in prayer.

18. But to do this, you must daily spiritualize yourselves and free yourselves from materialism. For I do not want you to be overzealous spiritualists—no. Fanaticism is abhorrent in My eyes, and that is what I wish to eliminate among you. Your conscience will tell you how to live in harmony with all things.

19. The time during which you will hear this word is brief. Therefore, it is My will that you delve into My Instructions so that you may understand them and be prepared.

20. Learn from the Divine Master, who gives you the Instruction that will be preserved in writing and in which you will delight tomorrow. For the time is already short in which you will hear your Master through your mind.

21. The Father’s mercy enters your souls, encourages them, and says to them: Learn from My Instruction, for you are still frail children who do not feel My strength. At every moment, I also speak to you through your conscience to help you recognize your mission.

22. In My right hand I hold the Law, and in My left, a set of scales. I will take My leave of you in this form of revelation. Yet do not be anxious, for I will nourish you spiritually with My Word, and you will not feel forsaken. You will carry Me within yourselves, for I will no longer reveal Myself

through the human mind. Yet I have prepared your soul so that it may commune with My Divine Spirit, and you will receive My guidance whenever it is My will.

23. According to My departure, your struggle will begin.

24. I entrust My Law to you so that you may study it and not violate it. Earn merit before your Lord, for now is the time when you must say to Me with true submission in your soul: “Lord, let Your will be done in us.”

25. With great love and patience, I have delivered you from defilement, from various worldviews, and from idolatry. For you had bowed down before the images, before the Golden Calf. How much folly there has been throughout the ages! Yet I have always revealed Myself to you as light, as mercy, and as love, so that you may not walk your path blindly.

26. In these times, I have once again rescued you from the various paths your soul has taken, on which you have experienced pain. I have granted you various incarnations so that your soul may develop when it comes to this planet. Yet in these times, I have found you sunk into a deep lethargy. I have not found a single prepared heart that would have reminded you of the prophecies of the Second Era. But it has been My will to reveal Myself through human mind, to provide you with teaching so that you may love one another.

27. My love and My light have descended upon your souls as a dew of grace so that tomorrow you may show My law to the world. If you know how to prepare yourselves, there will be no hand to brand you or cause you pain.

28. You shall set out like the Apostles of the Second Era. They knew how to prepare themselves and wait for the right moment to set out and spread My teaching. I will choose from among the various sects and religious communities those who belong to Me. They will recognize Me and know how to fulfill their mission.

29. You shall set out to bring My instructions to humanity, so that the peace of My Heavenly Kingdom may reach them. For My gaze sees their pain, their desolation.

30. This is what I have offered you, beloved people, and you will see My promise come to fulfillment. Your souls will ascend step by step until they reach the summit of the mountain.

31. Do not fear the talk of men nor their judgments; fear the judgment of your God. Remember that I have told you that as a Judge I am relentless. Therefore, always seek Me according to your Fatherhood, as God, so that you may lack nothing on your life’s journey.

32. I come to bind the evil into sheaves so that it may be cast into the fire. For every bad seed will be cut down by My Divine Sickle, which is this Word that comes to you to grant you a life of grace.

33. As Master, I am always waiting for you to instruct you and guide you along the path. Blessed are you who come to hear My Word, for you will later set out to bring the Good News to your fellow human beings. Whoever has understood Me and puts My Instructions into practice will earn bliss for his Spirit.

34. Some of you say to Me, "Why did we not feel You, Lord?" But I say to you: Have you not felt Me when you perform a good deed, when you have shown mercy to your fellow human beings? Do you not feel a sense of fulfillment when you fulfill your mission? For this fulfillment you experience is as if you were feeling Me. For whoever does evil distances himself from Me, and then he can hardly feel My presence.

I am present in every good deed, in the mercy you show—not only when you share your bread, but also when you offer words of love and comfort to encourage souls and to console hearts in the sufferings of this life. How many need a little love; how many abandoned women long for words of encouragement; and you, My chosen ones, are to set out to bring love, encouragement, and strength to everyone in need.

35. The world is perishing in its degeneration, in chaos, and in its frenzied rush toward evil. To you, however, I have entrusted this boat to rescue the shipwrecked—those who have not heard My Word, yet whose souls feel the need to receive it. Therefore, I want you to awaken them and bear witness to humanity of My presence in this time.

36. Bear witness that I have revealed Myself in this age through human mind, and tell the unbelievers that if I became human in the Second Age to live among people—why then should I not be able to reveal Myself today through sinners whom I have prepared with My grace?

37. Why do you place more faith in the works of men and doubt the miracles and the magnanimity of your God and Lord?

38. Remember My footsteps on earth as Jesus; remember that even in My early childhood I spoke to the teachers of the Law. I taught you to pray and to be humble. I was born in a stable and died on a cross. And since I have given you this Instruction—why should you not hear My Word in this Third Era, when the world is at the height of its depravity, and why should I not show you the path that I taught you in the Second Era?

39. People harbor hatred and ill will within themselves and strive according to the superfluous, and fanaticism, too, has been in their hearts.

40. People, you ask Me, “Why, Lord, have the trials on our path multiplied since You prepared us with Your grace?” And I answer you: In the Second Era, I taught you to suffer and to be humble. Remember: They brought Me to the cross, pressed a crown of thorns upon My temples and a reed into My hand, only to mock Me. Yet I remained gentle and humble. I knew that My blood had to be shed as a symbol of humanity’s salvation. When have you ever seen Me reject these bitterness, these distasteful things, these tribulations? Never. I suffered out of love for all of you and shed My blood to show you the path to salvation. You, however, in this present age, will not shed your blood; you will simply prepare yourselves with good will to speak My truth to the world.

41. I have given you a sword and called you My soldiers. You are part of My armies, whom I encourage with My Word, and I tell you: Fight, and do not fear the world, for I am your Father and will defend you and enlighten you so that you do not become victims of humanity.

42. Beloved people: You will soon realize that My Word will save you. I have been your loving Father so that you may not suffer or stumble.

43. With patience, I continue to guide you so that tomorrow you may be an example to your fellow human beings.

44. Turn away from the world so that your soul may receive My mercy and not lose My peace and My love—so that you may not encounter the thorns that the world has created through its wickedness. I have drawn you out of the abyss and guided you so that your soul may draw closer to Me step by step.

45. My light has never departed from humanity; I am always close to their hearts. For how could I abandon my children halfway? And how could I leave them without my mercy at this time, while I hear the cry of pain?

I have taken away your pain, and I have let you rest under the Tree of Life and nourished you with its fruits. According to My departure, you will have neither hunger nor thirst, and you will share the fruit, the water, and the bread with those who are thirsty and hungry, with those in need.

46. Look upon the peoples in their desolation, afflicted by severe storms. That is why I am preparing you—to enlighten you—so that you may set out like your Master, and so that through your mediation, they may be freed from their spiritual despondency by Me. For I will let them recognize the truth, will enlighten their souls and minds, and will free them from the confusion that has come upon the world.

47. Prepare yourselves, My children, so that you may guide the peoples of the earth with My force and My light and let them feel My peace.

48. Blessed innocence is being tainted by the corruption of the world; the youth are following its path at a breakneck pace, and even the virgins have lost their modesty, chastity, and decency. All these virtues have vanished from their hearts . They have nurtured worldly passions and crave only the pleasures that lead them to ruin. I speak to you with complete clarity so that you may set out and take a firm step in the development of your soul.

49. I want you to lift yourselves up and be in communion with your God, so that you may reveal the mercy contained in My work.

50. Beloved people: You are currently ascending step by step to reach the summit of the mountain. The light of the Sixth Candlestick illuminates the universe, and I guide the souls and lift them up so that they may come to Me.

51. I have entrusted you with a time so that you may once again receive My instructions, so that the light of My Holy Spirit may dispel the darkness from your souls. Through the mind of sinners, I have given you My wisdom in simple words, which nevertheless contain the truth in their meaning.

52. Tomorrow you shall set out to bring the Good News along the various paths of the earth and to bear witness to Me, so that people may rid themselves of evil, sin, and discord, and so that all may recognize one another as children of a single Father. For in the Spirit there are no social classes, no races, nor noble lineages. You have all come forth from a single Father, and to Me you must return.

53. Humanity is currently undergoing its great purification as a result of its disobedience; yet it has not understood that it has created this cup of suffering for itself. But I, as the Father, have come in this time to lighten the cross that you bear on your shoulders.

54. Throughout history, peoples have disregarded one another, which is why they created borders and differing ideologies and have drifted apart from one another.

55. I have made Myself known among you so that you may take Me as your example, so that the scorching rays of the sun may not wear you down in the desert. I have instructed you with My wisdom so that you may guide humanity.

56. In the Second Era, I prepared My twelve apostles for teaching humanity. But in this Third Era, I have united the 144,000 to prepare them so that, through this people, humanity may once again receive My mercy.

57. Beloved Israel: How far have people fallen behind because of their disobedience and the weaknesses of the body, which have weakened the soul and prevented it from being spiritualized, as is My will!

58. Study and delve into My Instruction so that tomorrow you may pass it on to your fellow human beings. I have not come in this time to confuse humanity with My teaching. I have come only to free them from their sins so that they may take the true path and attain My peace. I strengthen you, beloved people, so that you may take up the fight.

59. The time is near when you will no longer hear this Word through a spokesperson. Yet I will not separate Myself from My children. You will indeed feel the absence of this revelation; but just as I have been with you spiritually from the beginning, so will I be until the end, for this is My will.

60. Beloved disciples: I want you to bear witness through your deeds to what I have entrusted to you in this Third Era. Already in the Second Era I told you, "Love one another."

When people come to hear you, you shall show them the way, make them realize how misguided they were, and explain to them each of the Instructions I have given you. You shall tell them why you are spiritualists, why you are Israelites, and why you are Marian Trinitarians. Remember that I have told you that you are Israelites—not according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit—because you are the true descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, whom I called "Israel" because he proved his strength in the trial; therefore, you too, as Israelites, must be strong. You are spiritualists because I have taught you to seek and love Me with your Spirit.

61. Why do you seek and love Mary? Because in the Second Era, I entrusted you to her as a mother, and her Spirit intercedes for you and for all humanity.

62. The tribe of Levi was chosen already in the First Era to be the servants, the priests of God. And in this Third Era, the tribe of Levi is once again consecrated to the service of My Divinity. They are the ones who devote themselves to fulfilling their mission.

63. People, do not act like Judas; do not deny Me like Peter; do not doubt Me like Thomas. But if you were to have such weaknesses—how much pain would you cause My Spirit!

Watch and pray; take My apostles as your example in their obedience, and like them, let no one seek to be greater than another, for to Me you are all equal, and the ascent of your soul will be according to your works. I tell you, as I told My disciples: "In the Father's house there are many dwelling places." But you must become worthy to dwell in them. Some of you will arrive sooner, and others later. Allow your soul to ascend through good works and through the fulfillment of the Law.

64. When you reach the hereafter, I will present to you the book in which your good and bad deeds are recorded, and your soul will rejoice if the scales of My justice tip in favor of your merits. But if this is not the case, you will return to this planet and make amends once more. Those of you who have fulfilled your mission will continue to earn merits from the Spiritual Realm in order to ascend ever higher, and you will fight and work for humanity, just as the angels and My Spiritual World do—which has emerged victorious from the crucible.

65. According to this way, you will gradually earn true bliss, and ultimately you will merge with My Divine Spirit, for you know that you have come forth from Me and must return to Me pure and unblemished.

66. If you understood how much your soul is purified through pain, you would love pain. Yet the “flesh” causes the soul to grow weak. But I have spoken to you about prayer so that you may defend yourselves against temptation.

67. Once this Word is no longer heard by your ears, you shall set out to impart to humanity all that you have gathered. Then you will recognize the greatness of My teaching and will know how to rise up and engage in a dialogue with My Divinity from spirit to spirit. Once you are with Me, I will say to you:

My peace be with you!

Instruction 345

My peace be with you!

1. Welcome, everyone, to the Master!

2. Beloved People: Only a few morning devotions have passed since I have been among you as a Judge, since I have prepared My people Israel to the very core and found some praying and interceding, while others were indifferent to spiritual revelations and open only to the temptations of the world. I found some with true spiritual preparation and openness, others mired in regression—some of My children caught up in routine, and some lacking spiritual preparation.

3. I assessed the love of the people and discovered that they did not yet love one another as brothers and sisters, that spiritual harmony is not yet felt or lived out by My chosen people.

4. I heard the prayer of the congregation, and in some there was repentance for their transgressions, while in others there was a tentative plea for world peace and for the unity of the people of Israel. Yet how few were there, in truth, who—aware of their responsibility before God and before the world—knew how to humbly present themselves before the Master with true spiritual vision, longing for Instruction—who knew how to stand before the Judge with bowed heads, nestling into the Father's arms like children who know that God is, above all, love.

On this blessed occasion, in this moment of grace, the Father poured out His spiritual blessings. He conveyed His inspirations, His justice, and His instructions partly through human mediation, and to a large extent also from Spirit to Spirit—especially to His people, but also to the globe and the entire world.

5. This has already been my final teaching address, in which I have come to you as a Judge, in which my ray—conveyed through human mind—has been with you, surrounded by the "workers" from all provinces, by the representatives of all congregations, and by the spiritualist Trinitarian-Marian servants, through whose mindI proclaimed My work and encouraged the faith of the crowds of listeners.

6. I will see you united again in times to come, but no longer at this kind of rally. Thus the people sensed this in their Spirit and wept. The "flesh" has been weak and resisted the approaching farewell and the end of these rallies.

7. Elijah had prepared you; with his spiritual index finger, he had pointed out this moment to you in advance, so that the entire people might be awakened, roused, and vigilant, and so that this moment of judgment and grace might not find them indifferent. For Elijah always

appears on the path of souls as a trailblazer, preparing the way, clearing away the thorns and rocks so that the feet of my children will not be injured along the way. He rings the spiritual bell that speaks through the conscience to the very depths of the soul, to make you awake and filled with light, so that you may hear the voice of the One who is coming—the One who always says, “Here I am.” For the Father is present at every moment and in every place.

8. I searched the hearts of people at every moment of judgment and found them filled with pain, uncertainty, and dark forebodings. I drew near to hear its beating, to hear its pleas—pleas that are becoming less and less spiritual, that are straying further and further from their origins because they yearn for the material, for only the knowledge and inclinations of the earth. Thus I found humanity, found people, preoccupied only with the goods of the world, yet with a soul filled with fear that retained only a ray, a spark of hope. Yet I did not extinguish that spark—on the contrary, I enlivened it with My truth, with My comfort, My encouragement, and My essence. In that moment of grace, I spiritually radiated these throughout the entire globe so that My presence might be felt, and My essence might be in all, without exception, for Elijah, too, had previously made himself known.

When I came, the souls and hearts had already been prepared by the Spirit of Elijah, the forerunner of God in all times and in all ages. For Elijah is the one who has always been with you and whom you have rarely sensed.

9. Elijah is the great Spirit who sits at the right hand of God, who in his humility calls himself a servant of God; through his mediation, as well as that of other great Spirits, I move the spiritual Universe and carry out great and lofty decrees. Yes, My disciples, I have multitudes of great Spirits at My service who govern creation.

10. You ask yourselves, “Is it not the Father who does everything?” But I answer you: I am the One who accomplishes everything, for I am in all Spirits. I am in all creatures, and without Me nothing moves. But just as I have given life to many Spirits, I have given them all a share in My work, a place in My creation—a worthy place at My right hand.

After I had prepared all of you, from the first to the last, for that morning of grace that has now passed, Elijah showed his Lord the fields overrun with weeds. But the Father said to him, “Let it be! The weeds will multiply a little more; the weeds will continue to thrive, deepen their roots, and spread even further across the earth.” But soon the harvest season will come, soon the sickle will be wielded, and then, even among

the evil seed, there will be wheat—albeit truly sparse. But it will be stored in My barns to be sown again when the time is right and the earth is suitable and fertile, while the weeds, bound in sheaves, will be thrown into the fire.

11. Evil has grown among people, my people. Goodness, virtue, and love have been weak in the face of the invasion of evil, of diseases, plagues, epidemics, and misfortunes. All that is the seed of the corrupt has infected the hearts of the good, has caused many to stumble, and has decimated the ranks of the faithful, because evil has exerted great power over humanity.

12. I have allowed this to happen for the sake of the free will granted to you. For behind all the corruption, all the darkness, and the blindness of humankind, there is a divine light—the Spirit—that does not fade and will never fade. There is a primordial essence, which is the soul of light, that preserves unblemished the kiss the Father gave it—the divine seal with which I have sent all My children forth on the path of struggle. By this mark, none of these souls will be lost.

13. Great is the number of those who have gone astray. But across the globe, within the bosom of the various nations that make up the world's population, in the humble villages and in the lowlands, there is no shortage of hearts that know how to rise above, that keep the covenant made with their Lord, and that serve as examples and spiritual pillars for the masses. When they pray, they ask Me: "Why is there so much evil? Why does no repentance arise in the hearts of people? Why does humanity not awaken to goodness, to peace? Why are people unable to understand one another, to love one another, to recognize one another as brothers and sisters in God?"

14. Yet the Father grants peace of mind and hope to those who are watchful and prayerful, and says to them: Wait until those who have sinned the most—those who have caused this humanity the most pain—will later become its greatest benefactors, for they will not truly "die." Sin will die; its body will vanish; the dark forces, as the cause of human sin, will vanish. But the soul, guided by its Spirit, will never vanish, even if it must endure great trials, make great amends, and undergo spiritual purification; even if it must pass through physical death; even if it feels that the darkness surrounding it during its atonement will last forever—even if it feels as though the fire of its repentance is the fire of hell. All of this will pass; from all of this, it will emerge whole and pure—purer than gold when it passes through the crucible.

15. You cannot imagine or judge life based on a person's outward appearance. You do not know what happened in other worlds, in the afterlife that is unfathomable to you, before your earthly existence. But remember my Instructions; they are your path.

16. There are forces invisible to the human eye and imperceptible to human science that constantly influence your lives. There are good ones and there are bad ones—those of light and those of darkness.

17. Where do these influences come from? From the Spirit, from the mind, from the emotions.

18. All these vibrations permeate space, clash with one another, and influence your lives. These influences emanate both from incarnated souls and from beings without earthly bodies. For both on Earth and in the afterlife, there are souls of light as well as confused souls.

19. When you ask Me what the beginning, the origin, of those forces was, the Father answers you:

20. Before there were worlds, before all creatures and matter came into being, My Divine Spirit already existed. Yet, as the All-One, I felt an immeasurable emptiness within Me, for I was like a king without subjects, like a master without disciples. For this reason, I conceived the plan to create beings like Myself, to whom I would devote My entire life, whom I would love so deeply and intimately that—when the time came—I would not hesitate to sacrifice My blood for them on the cross.

21. Do not take offense when I tell you that I already loved you even before you existed. Yes, beloved children!

22. So that God might call Himself Father, He brought forth spirits from His bosom—creatures who were like Him in His divine attributes. This was your origin; thus you came into spiritual life.

23. But since the Father is infinite, and after He had created your soul, He longed to be understood by His children; thus He created material life; He created one of your temporary homes—the world.

24. The Father shaped and prepared everything with perfect, infinite patience, so that the child would encounter no imperfection whatsoever, but would find the Father's footprint at every step and in every work. For from the very beginning, everything was planned like a book, on whose pages, over time, you would find the longed-for answer to the question you would ask Me: "Who am I, where did I come from, and where am I going?"

25. When everything was prepared, I gave the soul an earthly body that would serve as its staff and garment to inhabit a wondrous world created for it with wisdom and perfection—a book that presented itself to the

children of the Lord, with all its lessons and beauties, as a ladder beginning in this world and reaching into infinity.

26. And when everything was prepared, I said to the incarnated soul, to the human being: “Here is your temporary home. Go your ways, drink from the springs, taste and enjoy the fruits, and recognize Me in all of this.”

27. This was your beginning in material life, but what the Father is telling you here lies far in the past and has been buried in the course of time.

28. Your calculations, your most advanced sciences for measuring and calculating time, would not suffice to determine the beginning of a work that God alone can accomplish, for He is the Only One who will always be beyond time.

29. Since the scientist cannot determine the age of this world with precision—how then could he fathom the beginning of Universal Life unless I reveal it to him? Nevertheless—so that you do not rack your brains trying to know what is beyond your reach—you should be content with the knowledge that the Father, the Omnipresent One, in whom what has been, what is, and what will be are present, has told you on this day: The beginning of your life lies very far in the past; knowledge of it has been lost over time.

30. When humankind began to live in the world, it led a spiritual life full of purity and innocence. But the Father asks you: Do you believe that I was satisfied with the purity of these creatures—a purity that sprang from their ignorance, their lack of knowledge? No, disciples, because of this ignorance, the Father could not be recognized, understood, or loved; because of this lack of spiritual merit, none of His divine attributes could be appreciated; and I did not want you to be lowly creatures subject to My higher will—or something like those machines you construct—without a will of your own, without a life of your own.

Therefore, I granted the soul the gift of free will, and I allowed the body to reveal to the soul the mysteries of human life. But through intuition, I made known to the soul the existence of the Creator-Father. In view of the body’s weakness, it was the strength of the soul, guided by the light of the Spirit, in which my justice, my wisdom, and my voice reside.

31. At the very moment the soul awoke to human life through the “voice” of its physical senses, it renounced its spiritual life, and thus began the crucible, the struggle, the hardships, the pain, the consequences of all thoughts, words, and deeds—and the unfolding of the soul and human faculties began.

32. Yes, my children, the consequences of all thoughts, words, and deeds that humankind has experienced since the beginning due to free will gave rise to the invisible forces—those vibrations of good and evil.

33. Those who, in exercising their free will, began to live in a wholesome manner and sought to attain their own well-being and that of their neighbor generated wholesome, beneficial vibrations. But those who, in the same exercise of free will, did not heed the voice of conscience and instead followed the selfish inclinations inherent in their bodies generated harmful, seductive forces.

34. Both vibrations remained in space—ready to increase or decrease in intensity, according to people's thoughts and their past deeds. But these invisible forces would not remain separate from the development of souls—no, disciples. These vibrations would remain latent over all souls and obey them according to their thoughts and deeds.

35. Those who were inspired by the light of conscience were able to ward off the evil influences and turned toward the benevolent, healing vibrations. But those who, in exercising their free will, performed acts that contradicted the Divine Commandments attracted destructive, calamitous vibrations, thereby intensifying their confusion; and from this imbalance stem the illnesses and base passions that have tormented humanity to this very day.

36. I, who know your beginnings and your future in eternity, gave the first humans weapons with which they were to fight against the forces of evil. But they spurned them, preferring the battle of evil against evil, in which no one truly triumphs, for both emerge defeated.

37. If you ask Me what the weapons were that I gave to humanity to fight against evil, I tell you that they were prayer, perseverance in the Law, and love for one another.

38. I have spoken to you about the origin of the forces of good and evil, and now I tell you: These vibrations had to reach all the worlds I would create to test the children of the Lord. Yet My intention was not your ruin, but your perfection. The proof of this is that I have always revealed Myself to My children—whether by speaking to you through your conscience, teaching you through My messengers, or, as in that Second Era, becoming human among My children through Jesus.

39. There are no races or tribes—no matter how uncivilized they may seem to you—not even those you do not know because they dwell in inaccessible forests—that have not experienced manifestations of My love. In moments of danger, they have heard heavenly voices that protect, guard, and guide them.

40. You have never lived abandoned. From the very beginning, when you came into being, you have been under the shield of My love.

41. You human parents who love your children tenderly: Would you be capable of abandoning them to their fate when they have barely been born into this life, when they need your care, your devotion, and your love the most? I have seen you worry about your children, even after they have reached adulthood; you even worry with the greatest love for those who have strayed, who have hurt you. Yet if *you* respond to your children's needs in this way —what, then, must the love of your Heavenly Father be like, who loved you even before you existed?

42. I have always come to your aid; and in this time, when I find you at a higher level of spiritual development, I have taught you how to fight to destroy the forces of evil and how to increase the vibrations of goodness.

For the ancient beliefs, images, figures, and symbolic names with which people of bygone eras depicted evil, gave it a human form, and attributed a spiritual existence to it—beliefs that have been passed down to present-day generations—must disappear. For without realizing it, you have used them to create superstitious myths and cults that are unworthy of the spiritual development that humanity has attained in this age.

43. You say to Me: "Father, since we have made bad use of the gift of free will, since we have not listened to the voice of conscience, and since our violations of Your law have given greater power to the vibrations of evil—what must we do to be spiritually free, to attain the peace of the Kingdom of Heaven?" The Father answers you: You will attain the freedom that your Spirit and Mine long for through the merits of your atonement.

44. When will you attain your spiritual liberation? The Father does not reveal this to you at this moment; He merely urges you to fight against the forces of evil with the weapons inspired by My love, to persevere in My law, and to remain strong in the face of great trials. Then you will see the establishment of My Kingdom in the heart of humanity, which today is divided by race, language, and skin color, and is torn apart by differing ideologies, doctrines, struggles for power, and hostilities. You will see them abide in the Spirit and in truth, remain steadfast in virtue, hold fast to My Instructions, and pronounce My name with reverence. But alas! How many painful moments and how many temptations you will have to endure!

45. Watch and pray; overcome in my name, and then you will truly have attained your spiritual transfiguration. Heaven will dawn upon you, and a smile of peace and true joy will appear. The Prodigal Son of the parable will return to his Father's house, and you will witness that

humanity, according to the promises made to people of good will, will finally attain the peace.

46. Draw strength from my instructions and share this light with humanity. Tell them what the origin of evil is, and how they can combat it by taking up the weapons of love and virtue.

47. Tell them that the vibrations of good and evil already existed when humankind first appeared on the face of this world, and that My wise and loving justice has, from the very beginning, permitted both souls faithful to the light of conscience and beings guided by free will to incarnate in this world—some for the atonement of humanity, others for its blessing. That is why, throughout all epochs of human life, you have seen great spirits appear—some for good, others for evil—souls full of force and strength; and when you have witnessed the appearance of these souls incarnated as human beings, performing acts of charity, you have not understood why not all people are like that. Humanity has erred in regarding them as extraordinary people, since at the very same time that other people develop so little, they are able to reveal themselves with so much force, so much light, so much love, wisdom, or virtue. The reason for this is that these souls were not born to begin their development on Earth, but because they are souls who have purified themselves on other worlds, in other places unknown even to you— because they did not come to you to sow sparingly, but to bring with them the harvest, the fruit they had cultivated and brought to maturity in other times and other places. They have brought its flavor, its life force, its essence to your lips and have flooded your existence with well-being. They have set an example for your soul and offered encouragement and support to your human heart. Some of them were prophets; others were patriarchs, scholars, or kings; some were judges or teachers. Others conveyed the beauty of nature, the heart, and the soul, so that your heart might tangibly experience the beauty of creation.

48. You have also been astonished by the violence that men and women have revealed in their wickedness throughout all the epochs of your human existence. The book of your history has compiled their names. In the book of remembrance of your existence—the book in which God records and preserves all your deeds, all your works—their names are likewise contained, and you have marveled that a soul, a human heart, can harbor so much power for evil, can muster so much courage as not to shudder at its own deeds; that it can silence the voice of its conscience so as not to hear God’s demand for accountability, which He requires of all

His children through that very conscience. And how often has the life journey of those souls on this planet been long and enduring.

These people, who—by their free will—have opposed My love and My justice, I have used, and I have made use of their very disobedience to make them My servants. Believing they were acting freely, all their thoughts, words, and deeds were an instrument of My justice—both in regard to themselves and to others.

49. But when will that dominion end? — The Father tells you: The dominion of evil has never (completely) ruled over humanity, for even in times of greatest depravity there were people faithful to Me who were obedient to My Instruction, and apostles of My law. But the struggle has always existed from the very beginning.

Which of these two forces has so far prevailed in the struggle? That of evil! Therefore, I had to make Myself physically audible among you to stand by you, to rekindle your hope and your faith in Me, to bring warmth to your hearts, and to tell you: You are not *alone* on the path; I have never lied to you. You must never alter the principles I have instilled in you. This is the path of goodness and love.

50. For God, there are no names of religions, nor organizations of religions. For the Father, only the deeds that souls have performed in accordance with His law of justice and love are of significance.

I have truly always been with you and am present in all beings of creation. But whenever it has been necessary to make Myself tangible, to draw near to you, and to make Myself perceptible through the senses because of My love, I have always done so— whether by making My voice audible to humans as on Mount Sinai, whether by speaking through the mouths of the prophets, or when I became human, by incarnating My own "Word" in that Second Era to become the living Word and miracle, to have human blood, to be visible and perceptible even to the most material eye of every human being . Just as it is now in this Third Age, in which I choose among you men and women of various ages, nationalities, and social classes, so that through some, through others, and through all, I may convey the same Word, the same meaning, the same revelation, and the same testimony.

51. But truly, I tell you: Elijah has always been there first. Before humankind would inhabit the planet, Elijah came to provide it with a spiritual atmosphere, to flood every region of your homeland with spiritual essence, to transform this planet not only into an earthly paradise but into a sanctuary for the soul, so that man might not merely bow down before nature to worship it, but so that through nature he might discover

the presence of his God. Even before you arrived, Elijah was already there. Why? Because the Father had to come to make His voice known, from the very first inhabitants to the very last. And truly, the first ones heard Me, and even though they did not see Me in all My glory nor perceive My Divine Spirit in any symbol, they knew that I am Spirit, and they felt My presence. They knew that I existed, that I spoke, that I was their Father, that I observed them and judged them, that I offered them all that is good, and that I punished and rebuked them for all that is evil.

52. But so that you might bear witness to the existence of Elijah, I sent him in the First Age to incarnate, so that he might bear witness to himself and to his Father. And indeed, he was one of those extraordinary spirits who astonished humanity, who amazed people through their manifestations, through their works, through their words—a man who—without being a scientist—held the forces of nature in his hands—a human being who, although he was human, was able to overcome death and outlive it— a man who, by his invocation, summoned the forces of nature to astound humanity's unbelief and materialism—a man who—without being a sorcerer—truly had force over disembodied souls, and of all this he gave great proof to those around him.

53. Elijah arose as a prophet by making prophecies that were soon fulfilled—prophecies that the very witnesses who had heard them saw come to pass—as well as prophecies given for the distant future, which subsequent generations have borne witness to. And he also defended the servants of the Lord by punishing the pagans with the hand of justice. He also strengthened the firm faith of those who believed in and worshiped their invisible Lord, who punished the materialism, superstition, and paganism of the pagan peoples. I revealed Myself through him; I spoke to people through his mouth. I placed My force in his right arm, and so that you might bear witness that Elijah himself had survived death and was truly alive, I caused him to return.

54. He had to come before the Messiah to prepare the way, to rouse people from their deep lethargy, to revive the hopes of those who, day after day and from generation to generation, from parents to children, had awaited the coming of the Master, the Messiah, with such love. I brought about that Elijah would be, in truth and in the Spirit, the Baptist, the forerunner—the one who told you, "Prepare yourselves, repent, and pray, for the Kingdom of Heaven is near." And the people of Israel, who believed in the prophecies of John the Baptist, who felt awe at his words, fasted and prayed, purified their souls and hearts, and sensed within them the imminent coming of the Good News, the Kingdom of the Master.

55. I ordained that the life of the Baptist would be extraordinary even before he became a human being, even before he was born from his mother's womb, and thus throughout his childhood and youth and even in his final moment, so that his presence might awaken you, just as a bell awakens one who sleeps, so that he might unite you, as a shepherd unites his flock, and lead you to the banks of the river to purify you, to wash your bodies as a symbol of the purification of the soul, which can only thus receive communion with its Lord.

56. After Elijah had fulfilled his mission of preparing everything like an obedient and humble servant, he placed the matter in the Lord's hands and said to Him: "Father, here is the crowd, here is the spiritual flock that I entrust to Your hands, for there it is safe, for the surest shelter is Your own Fatherly heart."

57. I caused Elijah to return in the Third Era, and I, as the Master, had announced him in that Second Era, saying: "Truly, Elijah has been among you, and you did not recognize him. I will return to the world, but truly, I tell you: Elijah will be there before Me."

Since every word of the Master comes to pass, Elijah has come before Me in the Third Era to awaken the souls, to give them a foretaste that the hour of the Holy Spirit has opened its gates, to tell every soul that it should open its eyes, that it should prepare to cross the threshold from the Second Era into the Third. So that Elijah's message might be more comprehensible in this Third Era, I had him make himself known through a righteous man: Roque Rojas.

58. Elijah, spiritually enlightened from the beyond, enlightened this man, inspired him, strengthened him, and guided him in all his ways from beginning to end. But truly, I tell you, it was not *he who* chose Roque Rojas from among men. *I* chose him; I sent his soul, prepared through My mercy. I gave him a body likewise prepared by Me, and you know that he was humble, that through his humility and virtue the Father accomplished great works. He was a prophet, a messenger, a seer, and a guide. In all these things, he left the people a shining example.

He was mocked and ridiculed by his own people, just as Moses was in the wilderness; he was persecuted like the prophet Elijah and had to retreat to the mountain peaks to pray for and intercede on behalf of his people there.

Like his Master, he was mocked and condemned by priests and scribes. As with his Master, only a few believed in him, followed him, and stood by him. His hands radiated healing powers and performed miracles that inspired faith in some and caused confusion in others. To some, prophetic

words came from his lips that were fulfilled to the letter. His mouth offered counsel full of comfort for troubled hearts.

His mind was capable of receiving great inspiration and, like that of the righteous, the apostles, and the prophets, could fall into ecstasy. His spirit could detach itself from this world and his body to enter the spiritual realm and humbly approach the doors of the Lord's secret treasury. Through this exaltation, the Spirit of Elijah revealed Himself to the first witnesses even before the Master's radiance arrived.

59. It was the light of Elijah that prepared him, enlightened him, and gave him the certainty before those present, which testified and declared: "I am the prophet Elijah, the one of the Transfiguration on Mount Tabor."

He spoke of judgment, of missions, and of death, and those present were truly shaken; and that shaking came from faith, trust, and devotion to the Lord. But after Elijah had prepared this path for the new revelation so that the Father's presence might come in the Third Era—after he had prepared this path so that the Lord might come into this world through human mediation—he prepared people's ears, hearts, and entire beings to listen attentively to the Word of the Holy Spirit.

Elijah remained spiritually present among humanity to awaken all who were asleep, to purify all who were defiled, to enfold all who were freezing in the fire of his Spirit, and to lay out paths, trails, and roads that would lead all souls to the path of truth. For Elijah does not work only among this people; his Spirit embraces all of humanity in his struggle. When he had revealed himself through Roque Rojas, the gates of the Third Era opened to the world. For this is the time in which the 144,000 Spirits are gradually coming to incarnate.

60. Roque Rojas was the first to be marked. I spoke to him from Spirit to Spirit and said to him: "Truly, great multitudes will gather around My Word to be refreshed. However, since they are still immature, I will have to reveal My Word and My works through spokespeople." I will have to mark their physical foreheads with a triangle to let them know that they belong to the 144,000, that they are among those whom I already announced in the Second Era through another prophet, to fulfill a difficult and great mission among humanity in this era—a mission of redemption, spiritualization, and elevation.

61. Through Roque Rojas, I made it clear to you that you were in the time of the Sixth Seal, that the book opened for you in its sixth chapter, in its sixth part. That book with seven seals is the foreknown history of humanity's existence, for God alone could write down the history of humankind before they would experience it. And since that book was

sealed in mystery, only *one* hand could open it—a holy and pure hand, a perfect hand—so that its contents might be revealed to humanity; and that hand was that of the Lamb, whom you came to know through His Instruction and His sacrificial death in the Second Era—a sublime sacrifice of love. He was the only one worthy to open that book. For there was no spirit—neither on earth, nor in heaven, nor in the realm of creation, nor in any world—who would have been worthy to open the book and reveal its contents to the souls.

62. Through this revelation, I have told you that you belong to the sixth seal. But you have also belonged to the five preceding ones and must pass through the seventh until you enter eternity.

63. The Seven Seals are your life, your history, your struggles, your victories and defeats, your sufferings, your battles, and finally your redemption—full of glory, full of songs of praise, full of spiritual feasts at the right hand of your Lord, very close to Him. But there has been confusion among My people, and according to this confusion, I have not found the true preparation among My chosen ones so that I, as the Master and the Holy Spirit, might set you free from them.

64. Elijah did not unseal the Seven Seals, nor did he implant them in your nation. Roque Rojas did not unseal the Seven Seals. I Myself unsealed the Book of the Seven Victories. God alone could reveal to His children the intimate things, the mysteries of Himself. Indeed, the Holy Spirit revealed great lessons to you through My prophets and My apostles. But only your Lord is the One who can open His heart so that you may behold His innermost being. The prophets spoke to you in figurative terms, yet the Father has brought about the realization and fulfillment of the prophecies for you.

65. You already recognize that I have been with you at all times and have bestowed splendor upon your primitive weapons, your original weapons, so that you may defeat the evil that already existed before you were there, so that you may always give way to good inspirations, so that through your prayer and your virtue you may always attract the good radiations of the Spiritual World of Light— so that in your dreams, in your work, in your trials, or in critical moments, you may never fall into the snares of temptation, which has always lain in wait for you, which has always promised you the path of evil—full of pleasures and fleeting riches, false lights, learning, and honors—which exist today but will cease to exist tomorrow, but leave behind great bitterness.

66. You already realize that you have always had a shepherd who has prepared the way for you and has always followed you: Elijah. And when

you say to Me, “Master, in these last days we have lacked great role models to follow in Your footsteps,” the Master answers you: Take Roque Rojas as a good role model! He is the very image of Elijah; he watched over you as a shepherd; he dedicated his life to My service; and in him there was purity, nobility, and love, because he remained faithful to the mission that I entrusted to him as a good messenger from the High Beyond.

67. It was not Roque Rojas who enacted the Law, nor did he give it to humanity. He was merely the Father’s mouthpiece, so that through his mind and his lips, the Father’s Law might reach the hearts of people in words. As a voice, he was able to surrender himself into My arms, to draw inspiration from Me, and to be filled with ecstasy, while Elijah spoke through him to give the first loaves, the first drops of wine, and the first dishes to those first participants who sat at the Lord’s table in the Third Era.

As your guide, he led you along the path of truth so that you would not stumble, and he took care to ensure that you would not fall into fanaticism or idolatry— he took care that you would not confuse spiritualism with the materialistic sciences, which, though they speak of the “Spirit,” do not provide any teaching on the practice of mercy and do not give you a pure word.

As a seer, he was able to behold Me and give a faithful testimony to those who heard him, so that they might be strengthened in their faith, and his testimony has always been true.

68. According to Roque Rojas, you have had other role models—if not perfect ones, then at least those who have left a seed in your hearts. Let yourselves be inspired by the good example of your brothers and sisters who go before you. Do not, however, judge them with the strict judgment of a perfect judge, for then you would not be able to find the perfection you seek in them. But if you seek faithfulness in any of your brothers and sisters, you will find it—you will also discover courage, as well as zeal, self-denial, and sacrifice.

69. Of all virtues, you will discover only an atom, a particle, in your brothers and sisters. But it is something, after all, for it is the seed that I sow in the hearts of my disciples, since you are all such. Yet if you wish to find perfection, seek it in My Word. For in My Word is the Master of Masters, and He tells you without pride: “He is truly perfect!”

70. My rally, which I have been giving you since 1866, will soon come to an end. But when the Master no longer speaks through the human mind, when this rally is over for Me and for you—what will Elijah do then?

71. I have already told you that, after you have had Me through the mediation of man, you will have Me from Spirit to Spirit. Will your dialogue be perfect as early as the day following My departure? Will the people of Israel begin, according to the first day after My departure, to have the great inspirations and perfect dialogue with My Divine Spirit? Even now I tell you: No. I have already announced and commanded a time of meditation and preparation for you in these teachings. For I am telling you with certainty in advance that during that time of reflection and preparation, Elijah will be with you; but it will be spiritual. The spiritual vision of the seers will bear witness to this, and your hearts will feel his presence, his warmth, his prophecy, and his encouragement.

72. Once My people are prepared, the Master will come on His "cloud"—that spiritual and universal cloud—to engage in dialogue with everyone who is truly prepared, to help those who are not in their preparation, and to awaken those who may be far from these Instructions. Then I will not only have access to you; I will not only find open doors for my spiritual dialogue among this enlightened people. Truly, people all over the globe are already awaiting Me.

Not everyone will be prepared as I have told you, but it will be the faithful, the steadfast, those who have suffered greatly and have repented, and also those who have maintained their readiness—that is where they await Me. I see them and will not disappoint them. I will be with them in the Spirit and in truth.

73. Throughout the world, seers and prophets will appear, revealing themselves from Spirit to Spirit. Men and women of various ages and nationalities will speak of great inspirations. This time is already near, O people. That is why I keep you alert, train you, and provide you with Instruction, so that you may not fall into temptation or confusion. For great deviations will arise among humanity in the times to come.

74. Spiritualization, which is My own Kingdom, is approaching with great strides, just as those winds that come from the north tear everything down, bend all the trees, make all the forests tremble, pound on the doors, and lash the faces of all beings. Likewise, Spiritualism will also come as a storm of light and love—a storm that sweeps everything away and tears it down. Yet it will take place in the hearts of people, in the heart of all institutions, in the bosom of all nations and all races. It is My Kingdom, the reign of the Holy Spirit, the reign of spiritual elevation, peace, and love.

75. Truly, you will then witness how humanity, from person to person, from heart to heart, will awaken and enter the temple, the sanctuary, the

true Church of the Holy Spirit—which is the Universal Work, which is the Law of God, a law of justice and love. But you will see that people will fall into confusion through spiritualism—whether they seek it, pursue it, or rejoice at having found it.

You will see people fall into spiritual confusion and great fanaticism. For a teaching to truly take root in the human heart, it must first serve as a breeding ground for fanaticism and idolatry among humanity.

People's spiritual fanaticism will be very great in the Third Age. They will want to devote themselves to it with such force that they will disregard public life itself, disregard their bodies, and disregard many earthly laws in order to devote themselves entirely and solely to the spiritual—to think, dream, and live solely for the existence of the soul and to forget the earthly. But then it will be precisely the laws inherent in the material world—which are based on a principle of justice in the spiritual realm—that will take on the task of rousing them, haunting them, rebuking them, and correcting them.

76. You, too, as disciples of this work, as the 144,000 who are marked, as the Spiritual Israel that has received teaching from the Father throughout the ages, will have the great responsibility to set out with your great spiritual book of wisdom, with your banner of peace, unity, and goodwill, with your weapons of justice, with your gifts of revelation, prophecy, intuition, interpretation, and study of My Word, to declare to humanity: "This is the work of the Father! This is true Spiritualism, and this is the right way to practice it! This is the worship, the service, that the Father has taught as the Holy Spirit!"

77. There your fields will be endless; there will be the work that awaits you. There the day will be without night, the work without weariness, and the battle without death. There will be a feast for your soul—a feast of love and redemption, a feast of struggle!

The greater your work, the greater your joy will be, and you will pass from this life to the next, carrying within your soul the harvest of your fulfilled mission as the best proof that you belonged to the Lord's faithful—to the souls who came into this world only to sow peace and love.

From the High Beyond, you will see the struggles of this world. From there, you will see the seed of light and love penetrating everywhere, transforming everything, shaking all the principles of humanity to their very foundations, and you will await the Father's commands with devotion and obedience to come, to return to the world, as it is the Father's will.

Those of you who have not completed your work, who have not finished your task, will have to return, and others will have to go to other worlds, into the bosom of other soul unions. But this should not make you sad—do not think of an eternal rest in the bosom of God.

78. Your "flesh" thinks of rest because it is weak. Yet for the soul, rest would be its worst punishment, for the best reward for the soul is activity, work, and struggle—because through them it glorifies its Father by taking its God as a model, who never rests, who never sleeps, and who never grows weary. There is no fatigue in a soul that is in full development, nor is there night, hunger, or thirst.

79. It will suffice for death to awaken your soul in the High Hereafter, and from that very moment onward, it will understand everything instead of being confused, and will say to Me: "My Father, today my wings open to embrace infinity, and today I can understand everything through the light You have given Me at all times. Show Me my task, my mission." Do you not know that perhaps you, who feel insignificant today, will go to other worlds to appear there as great souls, as prophets, as masters, inspired by the beautiful works of the universe?

80. You do not know this, but the Father tells you very clearly that your daily work will not end with death, that your journey will not be over when you arrive spiritually with Me, that you still have much ahead of you to see and experience, much to learn, and much to do.

81. You hear these words of Mine on earth through human minds, and on levels of life higher than yours, the inhabitants of those realms—other souls—hear them as well; just as the spiritual beings of other, even higher planes of existence, who are at home there, hear them. For this "concert" that the Father performs with the spirits of light in the Third Era is universal. I have said it: My Ray is universal; My Word and My spiritual essence (contained therein) are likewise universal; and even at the highest level that Spirits have attained, they hear Me. *You* are currently hearing Me in this revelation in the most imperfect way possible—that is, through human means.

82. Therefore, I am now preparing you for higher rallies, so that when you enter the spiritual realm and leave this earth entirely, you may then unite with a new stage of life to hear the "concert" that the Father performs together with your Spirit.

Today you are still in the material world; let your heart and Spirit be refreshed by this Word, and those beings who belonged to you on earth—whom you still call father, husband, wife, brother, child, relative, or friend—are on other levels of life and hear the same Word; yet for them,

its meaning, its essence, is different, even as they enjoy the same joy, the same refreshment, the same encouragement, and the same bread.

83. “Is this concert,” the Master asks you, “not wonderful?” Does your soul not rejoice and take delight in the thought that what you receive here as spiritual nourishment is also the source of joy and spiritual life on other celestial bodies—on other worlds where beings live whom you love—beings whom you have known and who, through Spiritualism, are so close to you and yet so far away?

84. Thus do I prepare you, full of light, O my disciples; thus do I comfort you and let you behold the infinite horizons that My work reveals to you, so that you may bring this message of hope and light to all humanity, so that you may help them recognize the true meaning of human life and spiritual life.

But do not convey My instructions merely in words, but through your deeds. For I wish you to devote yourselves wholly to the practice of My teaching and thereby be good spiritualists who “know how to give to the world what belongs to the world, and to God what belongs to God.” What is due to your body shall be given to it with justice, mercy, and love, and what is due to your soul shall likewise be given to it with love and mercy. You shall have a time for your earthly duties and also a time for your spiritual exercises, for spiritual practices, and for their development.

85. In this way, every sign, every trace of fanaticism, idolatry, materialism, and even superstition will fall away from your soul and be removed from your heart, and by practicing Spiritualism with this purity, this sincerity, this simplicity, and this elevation, you will set a true example for humanity of how the worship should be that the Father expects of you in the Third Era.

86. Be strong—not only so that you may be the disciples, but the masters of this work, full of healing power, overflowing with gifts. Discover all these powers within your own breast, in that invisible Ark that I have placed in the heart of each one of you.

87. Turn inward, and there you will find the sanctuary, the Ark of the Covenant. You will discover a source, a fountain of graces and blessings.

There is no helpless soul; no one is disinherited. In the face of My divine mercy, there is not a single person in the entire universe who can call himself poor, cast out by his Father; not one who could call himself banished from the lands of the Lord.

Whoever feels disinherited does so because they have not discovered the gifts of grace within themselves, or because they have strayed into sin, because they are deluded, or because they feel unworthy. *You* must

always discover these gifts of grace within yourselves; then you will experience that my presence will never be lacking, that “bread,” “healing balm,” “weapons,” “keys,” and everything you need will always be present within you, for you are the heirs of my Kingdom and my glory.

88. This is My Word, which I inscribe upon your consciences on this day of grace.

89. Watch and pray, O people. For just as the seed of restoration, the seed of redemption, is very near to you and to humanity, so too is the seed spread by the weeds sprouting in great measure in the hearts of my dearly beloved children!

90. Watch and pray, for the sickle is drawing near! The sickle is not in the hand of man—it is in Mine.

91. I will allow the hand of man to bring destruction, death, and war, but only up to a certain limit. The injustice, depravity, delusion, and lust for power of men will not be able to go *beyond* this limit.

Then My sickle will come, and with wisdom it will cut down what My will determines. For *My* sickle is characterized by life, love, and true justice. But you, My people, watch and pray!

92. This is how I wish to see you, and in the power of your prayer I have also found a reason to forgive. Through your intercession, I will be moved in My heart to withhold My justice. In your supplications, I will find balm to bring to those who weep. In the elevation of your souls, I will likewise find a reason to halt the destruction that people bring about.

93. Therefore, I want you to intercede, to pray, to forgive, and to love, O Israel!

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 346

1. I give you My Word to soothe your hearts, so that your Spirit may feel My peace.

2. I am the light and the life, and whoever comes to Me receives a share of this grace. As a Father, I suffer when you lose your spiritual blessings, when—because of your free will—you nurture materialistic inclinations and thereby bring pain upon yourselves. When you suffer and weep, it is because of your own godlessness. Yet I remove the darkness from you and clear your path of thorns and boulders, so that you may seek My path, so that you may forget your past and look only toward your future.

3. I will always be with you; I will be your good counselor and faithful companion, and I will speak to you through your conscience so that you do not fall into temptation.

4. You are like a plant that the Father has tended. As a good gardener, I am among you, pulling out the nettles and removing the gnawing worm. I tend your soul so that it may be in harmony with Me.

5. You are shipwrecked people to whom I point the lifeboat, so that you may not perish in the waves of the stormy sea. Walk on the water, as I said to Peter, but do not say to Me as he did: “Master, save us; we are sinking.” Once faith and love come together to form a single force, you will experience a great strength within your soul, and even your body will be able to walk on water, for the force of your Father will sustain you. However, never intend to put your Lord to the test.

6. Blessed is he who pleases the Father with his works, for I silently reward him by giving him many times over what he has given.

7. Great is the number of the afflicted, the blind, and the confused. Yet I, as the Father, draw near to them to bestow My mercy upon them.

8. This rally will remain with you until the year 1950 and will remain inscribed in your hearts. But until that time comes, I will guide you so that you may draw nearer to Me. I have taught you because the Third Era has come, and in it you have heard the voice of the Heavenly Trumpet, which has awakened your soul.

Some of you have asked Me, “Father, why have I returned to live on earth?” And the Father answers you: so that your soul may regain its lost purity. But truly, I tell you: Blessed is he who has attained atonement, for he will be in My Kingdom, because he will then be purified and will have fulfilled his mission.

9. You represent a part of the Chosen People of Israel, to whom I have given a robe of light so that tomorrow you may set out as teachers, as

guides for humanity. In these times, I call upon all My children, and everyone who is with Me and loves Me will set out to fight and to work.

10. Temptation still surrounds you, but the time will come—which I have foretold to you—when temptation will be bound, so that only the light will guide you on your paths.

11. You are in a time of struggle and work, in which you are to purify yourselves and come to terms with your past. For it is not your "flesh" to which I have entrusted the inheritance, but your soul, which has come forth from Me.

12. I must purify and cleanse the soul so that it may be on its way back to Me, to merge with My Divine Spirit for all eternity, so that it may rejoice in My Heavenly Kingdom.

13. Beloved children, you who have come here in small numbers, truly, I tell you: My penetrating gaze discerns My chosen ones everywhere, who feel in their Spirit that now is the time of My presence. They have not heard My Word as you have; yet in their spirit they hear a voice telling them that I am once again among humanity, that I have come spiritually "on the cloud." To some I will grant the grace to see Me with the eyes of the Spirit; to others through their intuitive faculty; to the rest, I will make My love strongly felt so that they may sense the presence of My Spirit.

14. I am currently knocking at the doors of people's hearts. I find some prepared, while others are asleep because they have remained entrenched in various sects and religions and have strayed from the path for a short time. But the time has come when My loud bell sounds the call to them, so that all may come to Me, receive the resurrection of their souls, and unite to feel My peace on earth and reach the Promised Land.

Parable

15. A great Lord, full of virtue and force, sat upon a high throne, and within His realm, vast multitudes—millions upon millions of creatures—surrounded Him. But none of these multitudes could approach the Ruler; they could only see Him from afar. Yet in their hearts, they longed to draw nearer, to be very close to Him.

Suddenly, a door opened, and through it appeared a bleeding lamb and a sign that read: "Here is the light; here is the open door for anyone who wishes to enter—for anyone who carries virtue in their heart. Come, come here!" A radiant light was seen, and the crowds moved toward that door, filled with joy. Some arrived and entered that building. But not all made it there, for they encountered thorn hedges along the way and could not

proceed further. Others encountered great barriers that prevented them from entering through that door.

But that Lord, that Almighty Lord, looked down from on high upon the crowds and said to them: “Enter, enter, for the Lamb has shed His purest blood to show you the way by which you will all reach My Kingdom.”

16. Blessed children: With my sublime love, I have given your soul freedom and freed you from the chains of sin. Through my most precious blood, I have given you the opportunity for your soul to earn its reward and to ascend until it reaches my Kingdom.
End of the parable

17. Do you understand Me, My people? That Ruler is your eternal Father, the Great Jehovah. The door that opens is Jesus, your Master, the sacrificed Lamb who came into the world to save you and who shed His blood to the very last drop to give your souls light and resurrection.

18. In these times, I have once again entrusted you with a physical body so that you may make amends, so that you may turn away from sin and all the temptations of the world, so that you may climb the mountain step by step, where I await you with open arms.

19. I have taught you the way to lift yourselves up in prayer, so that you may distance yourselves from sin and reject temptations. For it is written: There will be no more death of the soul, for I am the Way and the Life, and the time will come when I will remind you: “Where, O Death, is your force? Where, O grave, is your victory?” For in truth, sin is the cause of death, and in this time I am removing sin through the light of my Holy Spirit.

20. The time will come when you will see the harvest of what you are sowing according to your plans among humanity. I have entrusted the tools of labor to your hands so that you may cultivate the fields, and humanity may be nourished with their good fruits.

21. I shape your hearts with the fine chisel of My Word and enlighten you with the light of the Holy Spirit. I am the very best Teacher and have come to give you instruction, to forgive you, to guide you on the path of truth; and as the very best Physician, I am among you to heal your soul of its leprosy and to free it from its pain.

22. I give you My instruction so that you may put it into practice, so that you may carry love and purity in your hearts, and even though temptation approaches you, it will find no place within you, for I strengthen you through My light and through My love, so that you may reject every weakness.

23. Blessed people: Look upon the world with its wars, as it empties the cup of suffering. Yet I have preserved you from all of this; do not attribute it to chance, blessed people. You are the chosen people, so that you may prepare yourselves with My Word to show it to the world, for this is My will.

24. You are My instrument, Chosen People of Israel; I have entrusted My force and My light to your hands so that you may dispel the darkness of humanity.

25. Through your obedience and the fulfillment of your mission, you will be spiritually transformed and feel united with the spiritual hosts, so that in that High Beyond you may continue to be My servants and never again be separated from Me.

26. I have entrusted this time to you for your preparation, so that you may renew yourselves and ascend the mountain step by step.

27. Truly, I tell you, My love and the light of the Holy Spirit have been poured out upon all humanity. Yet wars have taken the nations by surprise, just as My apostle John foresaw in the Second Era. Did I perhaps prepare these sufferings for you? Am I perhaps death? No, My children, I am life, and I have given life to all My children.

28. In every reincarnation that I have entrusted to your soul, I have always called you to the true life. Yet this light is not meant only for you, Chosen People of Israel, for you are the representative of all humanity.

29. I speak to your Spirit, knock on the doors of your hearts, and make Myself felt through your conscience, so that you may recognize the responsibility that rests upon your Spirit.

30. I have laid out a single path for you, for I am one God and one Law, and throughout all ages I have imparted one and the same teaching so that the soul may do My will.

31. With loving words, I make you realize that you have been unable to fulfill your mission. For I see that humanity has gone astray and, in its blindness and materialism, has allowed itself to be led down the wrong paths that man has created; and so it is as if humanity were wearing a dark blindfold over its soul and had cast aside My grace.

32. Recognize, My people, how many errors humanity is entangled in. Through its ignorance, it seeks Me in its materialism, and its heart worships false gods. Therefore, it has not spiritually perceived My presence. My children delight in fine words and believe they are walking the path of light and truth, without recognizing My Spirit in this age as the saving star that sends its light from infinity.

33. I have chosen you from the world, and although you are uneducated and insignificant, I have expressed My Word through you to explain My truth to the world through the light of the Holy Spirit, so that humanity may no longer fall prey to error, and so that their spirit may possess the life of grace, and they may feel Me in their hearts and attain spiritualization.

34. I have chosen you to make you recipients of My grace, and so that—as soon as you understand Me—you may set out to save your fellow human beings from ruin, to rescue the shipwrecked from the sea teeming with evil, and to free the slaves of temptation.

35. In the Third Era, I send out the call to all equally, so that all My sheep may return to the fold.

36. I rescue the soul from darkness and awaken it from its slumber, for I have created you and love you dearly, and in the Second Era, out of love for humanity, I shed My blood for your salvation.

37. I have bestowed many spiritual blessings upon you so that you may prepare yourselves and become soldiers of My divine cause. I have entrusted My messages to you through revelation and intuition so that you may understand My will.

38. I have told you, beloved Israel, that the time will come when false spokesmen will rise up to grant access to a *false* Jesus, and in their materialistic pursuits they will deceive and claim that the Master speaks through them. False “leaders” and false “prophets,” false “soldiers,” will arise who, with their words and material ambitions, will seek to lead you astray from the path of light and truth.

39. I have warned you. Remember that every year I have told you: Prepare yourselves, beloved people; make the most of My presence and treasure My Word in your hearts, so that it may be your encouragement tomorrow and, in this way, time will not find you unprepared.

40. I have entrusted you with these last three years so that you might rally yourselves and prepare to be an example for the elect, so that they may recognize you as true soldiers and genuine disciples of the Divine Master. Yet many of you have held back this grace and failed to take it to heart.

I have said to Israel: Look upon humanity, shrouded as it is in its darkness, its fanaticism, and its idolatry; and for this reason, the lust for force, greed, and arrogance have awakened in its heart, making it proud—and all of this is abhorrent in My piercing eyes! You, however, I have enlightened; I have taken you by the hand so that you may set out to show the world the path of light.

41. Already in the Second Era I gave you My prophecy to forewarn you of the trials that would come. I said that the earth would tremble, that the forces of nature would be unleashed, that plagues, lamentations, and death would ravage the lands, and that news of war would fill the hearts of men with fear.

42. I am the One who presents Himself to humanity as Light—I am the One who gives the soul guidance and entrusts it with My force and My love, so that it may rule the body, and the body may do My will.

43. My justice will put a stop to humanity's warlike impulses, and people will love one another. There will be no more selfishness, arrogance, or lack of understanding. All will govern themselves according to the Divine Law; all will obey the will of the Creator. There will be peace on earth, and the nations will no longer rise up against one another in war. Science, too, will acknowledge Me. All will set out and seek the same path, share the same goal, and in this world there will be morality, mercy, and true harmony.

44. It is you, My beloved people, who will clear the paths and make them passable. According to the multitudes that will come after you, I will equip these multitudes with My Word.

45. What time will this be, Israel? You do not know, but I tell you: Rise up to the battle, so that humanity may receive My peace and My love, and so that it may remain protected by My divine mercy.

46. The time during which you will still have My Word through the human mind is very short. Yet some speak—in accordance with their intelligence—and say: "How could the Father forsake us, since He is love? As love, He has a duty to be close to us, very close to us—today, when we are in danger, when we have not yet understood His Instruction, when we have not yet gathered within ourselves the many things He has given us, and when we are still weak." He is the loving God who cannot abandon us to the mercilessness of the passage of time. He is the highest love who cannot rebuke us when we violate His law. As love, He cannot hold us accountable when we do not obey His highest will. His Word will be withdrawn only from those places where His law has not been fulfilled—in certain places, His light and His Word will be taken away. But in the places where we actively set to work, He will remain with us."

The Master says to you, however: I knew that human lack of understanding would stand as an obstacle to my true Word. But in the temple of the Holy Spirit, the beliefs of all sects and all religious communities will be united.

47. The Master has been with you for a long time. I have prepared you, marked you as my chosen ones with my light, and given you my kiss of peace so that you may live steadfastly and obediently. To those who have prepared themselves, it is given to penetrate the mysteries of the Father, so that they may recognize that my work is no mystery.

48. Do not feel forsaken in the world; make use of the mercy, peace, and comfort that I bring you daily through My Word. I want you to know how to guide yourselves tomorrow and to receive the vibrations of My thoughts. It is necessary that tomorrow, when you no longer hear Me through a voice, you apply My instructions and learn to receive My light spiritually. My Spiritual World will be with you during every spiritual manifestation.

49. When you are prepared, there will be no obstacles or distances to prevent you from bringing this message of light and peace to humanity. You will be an example of humility and gentleness to your fellow human beings; through you, I will give them life and encouragement. Blessed are those among you who have grown old while laboring in My field—those of you who, as young people, turned away from the excesses of the world—for you will enjoy eternal joy. Do not, however, seek your reward in this world, nor expect to be praised, for such vanities would rob you of the grace I have entrusted to your soul. Respect the ideals of humanity, whether good or bad, but listen only to My voice through your conscience, so that you may be united and humble, and thus prove yourselves worthy of the esteem of others. Parable

50. In a certain region there were many people in need. But a Lord who possessed great wealth and possessions had them summoned and told them the day on which he would give them what they lacked.

When that time came, those in need came to that Lord and said to him, “Lord, we have hurried here at your call; we are now in your presence.”

That Lord’s gaze was full of compassion and mercy as He beheld the nakedness and poverty of those in need. Then He asked them where they lived, so that He might send them the gifts of love He intended to bestow upon them. They replied, “Lord, we have no home or shelter. Wherever the dark night overtakes us, there we rest.”

Then each Lord gave them generously from his riches and said to them, “If you lack more of this gift of love, come again when you need it. Now go on your way.”

51. In the same way, the orphaned woman and the widow came before that Lord, and he placed the gift of love in their hands. The youths and the maidens came, weeping mournfully, without peace or comfort, and that

Lord, who saw everything, likewise gave them from his wealth and covered their nakedness with his cloak. The elderly came, their strength exhausted, and to them he gave encouragement, peace, and well-being.

52. Both groups left that city. But the day came when that Lord, who had given them so much, longed to see those crowds again, to see whether they had known how to make use of the riches, or whether they had fallen back into poverty. Yet that Lord saw that sorrow had once again overtaken them.

End of the Parable

53. The Master asks you, “Of whom have I spoken to you?” And you answer Me, “Master, of ourselves.”

54. According to 1950, when you no longer hear Me in this form, great trials will befall humanity. But you, beloved people, trust in My force, in My love, and in My mercy. You shall be an example to your fellow human beings, so that through you I may save them from ruin.

55. Humanity is emptying its cup of suffering, and its lamentations reach Me. Yet as love and mercy, I have always been with people. I am the Father, but what can I do in the face of humanity’s lamentations? Pour out My love and encourage souls, as I have always done.

56. Those who are weak will suffer more from what they receive from the world than from what has been assigned to their souls as a task. Those who look at you with a sidelong glance and see that you are weak and violate My law will also be the ones who slander you and point out your failure to fulfill My commandments.

57. I have often warned you of the temptation that lies in wait to lead you astray. You, however, must be steadfast soldiers in the battle and must not be weak in the face of trials, nor in the face of the wiles of evil.

58. Small is the number of My people who have truly prepared themselves to receive My wisdom.

59. I have revealed Myself through the humble, the modest, and those uneducated in worldly wisdom, in order to give the world proof of My force and My wisdom.

60. Through various channels of understanding, I have imparted My Word to you to correct you and to give you My love, My light, and My mercy, to teach you virtue, so that the multitudes who hear may rise to a life of grace.

61. Man hungers and thirsts for My truth, yet his heart harbors hatred, weeds, and ill will, and delusion has taken hold of him, because the

various worldviews have sought to beguile him with a different kind of Instruction and a different law.

62. Seek communion with your God, beloved people, and do not bow down before material objects, nor worship them,
for I have never taught you this, nor have I brought you mysticism. I have poured only My light and My mercy into your souls, so that materialism may not stand in your way.

63. When you watch and pray, when you study and seek the truth, you will receive much from Me as the year 1950 draws to a close. For you are evolved souls to whom I will entrust much of My mercy. Yet I have told you that if, due to a lack of preparation, you do not know how to bear witness to Me, the stones will speak and bear witness to My presence among humanity.

64. In My Word, I have explained to you what you have not understood, so that you may correct the errors you have introduced into My work. For how could you set a good example for your fellow human beings if you have not first cleansed yourselves of your former habits?

65. I have forgiven you and adorned you so that you may later bestow the same favor upon others. I have entrusted you with My Word as a sword of light so that you may rise up to battle and eliminate the darkness and fanaticism that have invaded the human heart. For this is like a bad seed that has multiplied greatly, and thus humanity has strayed from the path of truth and has been unable to strive for the perfection of the soul.

66. I come with the intention that the world may recognize its errors, so that it may no longer stray from the path I have laid out for it. On this path there are no thorns or shards of stone to make your feet bleed.

67. Mankind rises up to put Me to the test, without realizing that you are all subject to great trials in this age. For the world has become proud of its science and its riches and has denied Me as its King and Lord. Therefore, people will also deny that I have revealed Myself to you through your mind. Yet those who deny Me in this way will be touched in their souls by love and mercy, so that they may awaken and realize that what they have created is fleeting, and that the sublime and eternal life is in Me.

68. People, do not let the final moments of My rally through the messengers go to waste, for with My Word I am preparing you so that you may withstand all trials, so that you may have the weapons of light with which you will fight against the delusion and selfishness of humanity.

69. Do not feel weak or insignificant, for I have generously endowed you with My mercy, My Instruction, and My love so that you may rise up as the soldiers of the Third Era.

70. The human heart will feel My love and glorify My divine Name. As a Father, I withhold My mercy from no one. I will dispel the darkness of the deluded; for the light of My Holy Spirit drives away the darkness of the world to set souls free, and it is these souls that I have saved throughout all ages.

71. When you spiritualize, Israel—who will then be able to turn you back from your path? What gaze will then pierce you like an arrow? You will only smile, seeing joy in the hearts and hands reaching out to embrace you, and this will be like a foretaste of the reward for your struggle, so that it is not only pain that you experience on your life's journey.

72. I will entrust many more things to you in My Instruction, so that you may be warriors who carry the weapons of light, the sword of love, and hold high the banners of faith, hope, and mercy.

73. What is still lacking in you, Israel?: That you rise up, united in thought and deed, that you renew yourself, so that you may be the clear mirror in which humanity can recognize its imperfection.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 347

My peace be with you!

1. On this day, I receive you and bless you. Your soul is prepared, attentive to the voice of your Spirit, to receive My Instruction. I read your hearts, I cherish you, and I give you My Word, and this will be a balm that soothes the sufferings of your life.

2. Yet I do not merely comfort you at this time; I invite you to be My disciples. I say to you: Take up your cross and follow Me! With every step you take, remember My examples from the Second Era. My coming as a human being in that era was not in vain.

3. My suffering, My Word, and My highest commandments are written in your soul. There is the book that I have written throughout the three ages; there is My Word, which I have conveyed through all My messengers; there are the testimonies and the deeds. You can find everything within yourselves if you learn to penetrate your souls. Spiritually, you are no longer little children, for you have traversed the path and have reached maturity, the pinnacle. You who have heard My Word in the First, Second, and Third Era—how could you doubt this message? How could you erase the prophecies I inscribed in your souls, since I promised you I would return—since I told you, “I will be with you once more.” However, I did not tell you in what way; I only made known to you the time and the events and pointed out those that would speak of My return—I foretold everything to you. Now I tell you that there will be great trials, so that you may be certain that the Holy Spirit has descended upon your Spirit to complete His mission among humanity.

4. Now is the time! All the announcements I have made have come to pass. All the prophecies of those who spoke in Spirit and in truth have been fulfilled.

5. Here I am present, always with you; I have not hidden Myself. During this time—that is, from My departure in the Second Era until My coming in the Third Era—I have always been present for humanity. My light has always shone among you; My love is the same, as are My instructions and My examples; it is merely a different phase of revelation.

During this time, I have made My Word physically audible so that I might make Myself understood by you. I have used your language so that you may understand My messages , and here I am, people, full of love among you with open arms; and just as the Father welcomes His Prodigal Son, so have I welcomed you.

Yet I wish to make you My disciples—I want you to be witnesses to all My words and rallies. I wish to leave behind in your hearts the Testament of the Third Era, the precious book that corresponds to this period.

6. You have heard My Word through numerous messengers. Each of them has a mission from Me during this time to fulfill a very important part. Their responsibility is very great, and when this time of rallies through the human mind has passed, I will demand an accounting from each of these messengers, and they will have to answer to Me regarding My words, the light that I bestowed upon their minds so that it might be translated into words and faithfully passed on to the people—the people who love Me—and they will have to answer to Me. But the people, too, will have to give account to Me for all the words they have received, and when the time of full activity has come, I will demand an account from everyone.

7. Today I have come to you as Father and as Master; My judgment among the people of Israel has not yet begun, and I have not yet demanded the harvest from you. Today I am still granting you time, but the Master says to you: Use it to act, to study, to delve into My teaching, which is profound, so that on this basis you may love Me and always follow Me.

8. I have a place in My Spirit for each one of you. Once you have earned this great reward, you will come to Me. Until then, strive on earth and afterward on the path to which My will is to send you, so that you may offer Me the fulfillment of your mission. Remember that I am always with you, that My gaze follows you everywhere, that My protection for each of you is boundless, that I do not ignore your pain, that I read the depths of your hearts, and that I know your future.

9. So, people: Love Me, study My teaching so that you may understand everything I want to tell you and what I want to bequeath to you. As your Father, I come full of love to give you commandments and instructions, because you are the people responsible for humanity, who must be teachers, role models, and leaders. That is why I have taught you day after day; that is why My "Word" has not been silent. I have given you a long time— —to listen to Me, so that you may finally open your minds and prepare your hearts to understand Me.

10. In the Second Era, I spoke to you for only three years. My Word flowed unceasingly. At that time, I spoke day and night to the disciples—to those who drew near to hear Me. I lived among you; you saw all My deeds. You were witnesses to My birth and witnessed My growth as a human being. I did not hide Myself from you; I wanted all My deeds to be

known, yet you prepared Me, O people, without being a judge. You judged My childhood, My youth, and My Passion, and although you are My creation, you sometimes misunderstood Me. Although you are a part of Myself, My child, you condemned My deeds as a Father.

11. I am love and forgiveness. I looked upon your judgment with compassion and said to you: One day, according to the length of your trials and the magnitude of your experiences, you will recognize the love that Jesus poured out upon humanity—His laws, His mercy—and you will never again stray from the path He laid out for you. You will lament your past and ask Me for opportunities to make amends for all your transgressions, to follow My instructions, and you will willingly become My servants.

Yet I do not wish to see you as servants. — I want you to always be my children, my disciples, for I have no servants. You are all my creatures, to whom I have given my attributes, my force, and my grace. You all belong to Me. Even if the world does not acknowledge Me, it belongs to Me, and I have the right to love it.

Humanity, you cannot prevent Me from loving you, but you must strive to keep all disruptions from your path and seek the light that leads you to the harbor of salvation.

12. You have faced countless trials in this time, beloved souls. You have stumbled many times; even your “flesh” causes you to shed tears. But is not the Spirit stronger than the “flesh”? Have I not given you immeasurable force so that you may fight against all adversity? Are you not part of My own Spirit?

You have the strength, the ability, and the energy—everything necessary to fight against all the dangers to your soul that you will encounter. I warn you today, My people, for you will face even greater dangers on your path than those you have encountered today. Yet do not stop on your path because of this; do not allow your thoughts to become confused.

13. I have foretold to you a time of persecution and condemnation by people of other faiths. But you are my disciples; you have the force and the light, and with them you will be able to triumph over all worldviews and all the “lights” that people present to you. At first, you will not be able to show them any physical books or any material work. You will be able to present only your faith and your love, and these virtues, which are spiritual, they will not be able to touch. You will feel within yourselves that a great faith encompasses your being, and this alone will be enough to endure. You will be like an indestructible pillar on the path of others.

14. Even if materialistic worldviews should reach you, even if people seek to seduce you through science, you must not bow your heads before them. My love will pulsate fully within your hearts; you will feel My Law—which is unyielding and unchanging throughout the ages—and you will know how to pass it on to the generations that will spring from you. For I will leave this people behind as teachers of the other peoples. I will use each of you as the rootstock of a great tree, which I will branch out according to My will. The greater your virtues, the greater will be the light of those who follow in your footsteps.

15. Fight for your loved ones; strive for the faith of the creatures I have entrusted to your care. They bring with them grace and abilities and will take a step forward on the path of spiritualization. They will confirm your words, and once you are no longer with them, they will remember the Law that their parents followed on earth, and they will then remain faithful to it.

16. This is the history of the people of Israel—that people who will faithfully follow Me, for I have called them stewards of My light and My wisdom. You have a difficult mission toward humanity; you will not be able to lean toward one side one moment and the other the next. You know your path—know that your Father has come down to you, making Himself physically perceptible to speak to you and guide you, since you were not yet prepared to engage in a dialogue with Me from Spirit to Spirit.

17. I have made My rallies understandable and My Word clear so that you might understand Me. But when this time has passed, according to the year 1950, you will know with certainty the path you must follow. You will have a dialogue with Me, and your intuition will tell you how to put My teaching into practice, how to bring this precious seed to the hearts that need it. You will not waste a single seed, nor will you sow it at random, but you will plant it where the soil is prepared—where your intuition tells you that this seed will sprout—and thus you will be like a sower.

18. You will set out, according to the example of the apostles, and sow the seed in the hearts and souls of people as you walk among them. But the book you must present will be the book of your own life, your own example, your faith, and your trust in Me. This will be more convincing than anything you could say with words. Therefore, O people, make great resolutions today to fulfill this mission.

19. I will leave you behind in My stead. The lips of those who speak on My behalf will be silent, but your lips will be prepared, and your hearts

inspired. I will guide you along this path of infinite inspiration, and tomorrow you will speak of teachings that are still unknown to you.

20. I will allow you to penetrate to the very depths of the hearts that await Me. You will go forth as My messengers to speak of the holy revelations with the reverence and love with which you have heard Me through the mediation of a human being. Your mouths will be trained, but you must be mindful of your words, for your lips must never lie. I will watch over you from the High Beyond, and your examples shall remain inscribed in indelible letters. Yes, people of Israel, step by step I am leading you along the path to the fulfillment of your mission. All works require a certain amount of time to be understood. I have given you this time so that you may attain fullness and maturity and set out on the path to spiritualization.

21. I did not take away your former customs all at once, but according to My will led you to abandon those that were not pleasing to Me. I taught you to pray in the Spirit; I told you how to speak to your Father by entering into silence, meditation, and communion with your God.

22. Thus shall you continue on your path, O people. Prayer will be your shield, and faith your salvation. In the hours of trial, My presence will be with you. Deep within, you will hear My greeting, just as at this time: “My peace be with you,” and you will then feel the assurance that My strong arm is within your arm, and that whatever you do in obedience to My Word will be blessed and confirmed by Me.

23. Until now, you have remained in my presence as children and disciples, and I have lovingly taught you, pouring my most loving words into your hearts so that you might be nourished by them. The soul feeds on love; there is no other nourishment for it. So when you distance yourselves from this love, from this essence that is in My Word, you feel the emptiness, the sense of abandonment, the need to receive this caress. And when you return to Me, you fill the emptiness of your heart once again with this crystal-clear water.

24. I have filled this spring pot to the brim so that you will not feel thirsty, so that you may always be full of grace and inspiration, so that the love of My Spirit may live in your hearts.

This source will not run dry, my people, even if my Word ceases in this form. You will then receive my emanations, my words, in your prayers and in your moments of ecstasy. Everything will be understandable to you; I will not use a foreign language then, but will continue to speak to you in the spiritual manner in which I have spoken to you, and the greater your

spiritual preparation, the higher the teachings you will be able to comprehend.

25. How many revelations will I give you, My people! Everything that has not been spoken through a human intermediary, I will thereafter tell you from Spirit to Spirit. But for this, you must continue to pray devoutly. Through prayer you will attain ecstasy, and when your soul is thus uplifted, it will feel how the Divine Master clarifies His Word, how He tells you everything in a single sentence; and this sentence that I give you, you shall fathom, you shall make known to your fellow human beings, and thus the people will be able to continue studying in this manner according to 1950.

26. I will not let you be idle for even a single day. When you are prepared, My inspiration will be continuous. Whenever I find you prepared, I will reveal to you great teachings concerning the soul and give you great prophecies that will serve the new generations, for you will leave behind many instructions in writing.

According to 1950, I will allow you to write down these inspirations so that they are not erased from your failing memory, so that they may be preserved for all time as a legacy for humanity, and so that that immeasurable hunger which this world presents to Me— that thirst for love and for truth, for understanding, for spiritual revelations—may be quenched through the Instruction that the people of Israel must bring as messengers to all regions and to the great multitudes.

27. The time of the all-encompassing judgment has come, and all works and all religious communities will be prepared by Me. A cry of anguish will burst forth from the human soul, for everything that is false will be exposed; truth alone will shine forth. There will be an awakening among humanity, and then people will say to Me: “Father, grant us Your help; grant us a true light to guide us.” And that light and that help will be the teaching of the Holy Spirit; it will be the Instruction that I have given you and that also belongs to all of them, for I am the Father of all.

28. My Spirit already sees the desolation of humanity—the emptiness that everyone feels in their heart. I see how they seek to fill this emptiness with earthly pleasures and find nothing with which to quench their thirst. Everywhere they seek this relief, this balm, and find it just as little. Yet when—humanity asks itself—and in whom will we find this balm and this peace?

But the Father says to you, humanity: I am waiting for you; everything you need is in Me and is within you, but you have not known how to seek it. You have strayed down various paths and have sought peace where it is

not to be found. You have sought true love and true light where they are not to be found. Seek Me, and in Me you will find the love that must fill your hearts, and in Me you will find peace of soul, light, and the healing balm.

You are already exhausted from your search and no longer knock on the doors of My Spirit. You are foolish, but I am waiting for you, and when you knock on My door, it will open quickly and let you in. I will show you all the riches of the Kingdom and comfort you regarding your past sufferings, and then you will lament the time you have wasted, lament your transgressions, and ask Me for forgiveness and a new opportunity. I will give you everything. Everything you ask of Me for the good of yourselves and your fellow human beings, I will give you. My riches are boundless , but they are spiritual. If you ask Me for this treasure, I will give you everything and say to you: Make use of it! For each of the graces and gifts I give you is of eternal life and is intended for all.

29. Thus have I come in this time, people, and some of you have seen Me as a pilgrim knocking from door to door among the nations of the world. Some have opened their doors; others have remained closed. But I will continue to knock, will fulfill My mission as Father and as Master, will lead you step by step along My path, will give you the light, and you will all come to your senses and understand the purpose of your lives.

The ultimate goal is love, the fulfillment of My laws, and as long as you do not do this—as long as you do not practice love, as long as you do not obey My commandments—you will continue to go astray. Yet I have set a limit, and that limit is now nearly reached.

30. According to that great worldwide trial that has been announced—from which you are to drink the last drops of the cup of suffering—the restoration will begin. At that time, humanity must repent and return to the right path. It must recognize all its transgressions and find Me.

31. Yes, people of Israel, you who are witnesses to My proclamation, who hear Me speak and judge humanity—listen to Me attentively as well: Keep My words, for you are part of this humanity. You, too, have shown My Spirit the emptiness of your hearts; you, too, have come here thirsty and hungry. You have quenched your thirst at the fountain of love. Therefore, think of those who are not yet ready to find Me, because the evil within them has been stronger. But one day, this evil will be bound.

32. Humanity must find a vast field in which to fulfill My laws, to renew itself, and to live in peace with Me. I have let them walk all paths, for I wish to find them rich in experience.

Human beings, My children who have come to Earth according to My will, have endured a thousand trials that torment their souls. But afterward, if their faith remains steadfast—how great will be the reward they will receive! After the tribulations, the confusion, and the dangers, they will find the light of My Spirit.

33. Therefore, do not be afraid, My people, to undergo trials; do not be afraid to face great conflicts. You will not perish in them. I will bestow upon all My children the gift of so that their sensitivity may be awakened. According to the trials, the experience, and the fruit, I will speak to you and say: "See how beneficial the trial has been, how you have grown stronger through it, and how healthy and whole you now are! My will is not that you perish; My will is only that you make your soul resilient and love Me and recognize Me despite the trials and storms."

34. There are nations that have endured trials by fire and bitter tribulations, yet I have a reward in store for them. All those who have suffered patiently and trusted in Me will have spiritual peace, will rise above all those afflictions, and will bear witness to Me, and the people of Israel will accept this testimony.

35. My Word affects all areas of life. I have shown you all the nations, O people. In dealing with you, I have spoken to you of their sufferings and their distress, and I have told you: "Pray, O people; practice self-restraint; repent, so that you may stand by those nations in their trials." You are strong because you have set foot on solid ground. Pray and prepare yourselves so that you may be a bulwark for others, so that you may extend your hand and show mercy to everyone who needs it.

You can show mercy to your fellow human beings, even if you do not know them. Your Spirit, which possesses great force and is clothed in grace, can send them the goodness with which I have endowed you.

Therefore, I ask you, My people, above all for love—for love, so that you may come to know Me and yourselves. Love is the fundamental principle of My Law. Love is the ultimate goal of all deeds; it is what I have taught you at all times. Love, peace, and mercy—these virtues are within you; you do not even need to learn to love.

36. Love is not something one learns, but rather something one feels; one carries it within oneself, and you, like all creatures, received all its capacities and qualities when you were created. So look deep within yourselves, seek the virtues that I have placed within your being, and put them into practice on your journeys.

37. How happy you will be, Israel, when you can carry out your mission among humanity, when you can unfold your gifts and make them felt,

when you sow and reap fruits that are pleasing and satisfying to My Divinity. The time of full activity has not yet come, but it is already drawing nearer. It is the time when you will stand before humanity and must apply all your light and wisdom so that your steps may be sure and your testimony may be true.

38. This is how I prepare you and warn you. Every day that you have My Word, you hear a warning, a piece of advice from your Father, for tomorrow you will need it. Today you are at peace because you listen to Me. But there will come periods of great struggle, and I want you to be prepared for these times, to be united, and for this unity to give you more force, so that there will no longer be a single vulnerable spot, but rather that the people of Israel will gather around Me at the very moment of My departure to hear My final words, just as a father on earth, surrounded by all his children, gives his final counsel, and the children await the final moments of that life—and promise to love one another and to grow strong in his virtues, so as to be one body and one will that guides humanity.

This is how I wish to leave you, O people—full of responsibility, but also full of grace, so that you may be strong in every moment.

39. I bless you, Israel. In the various homes where you gather, I bless your good deeds. I give your hearts greater sensitivity and say to you: Remove all that is imperfect, all that does not lead to Me—remove it so that it may be prepared by Me at the appropriate time, and so that the people of Israel may not receive a painful verdict, nor see their Master bleeding and dying on the cross once more because of their imperfection, but rather see Him giving instruction to all humanity with love.

40. On this day of grace, on which I strengthen you and give you My Word, which is nourishment for you, I leave you prepared and forewarned. These are the last days of My Word, and I want you to hear Me in them until the very last moment, so that this Word may be engraved in your soul, enlighten you, and strengthen you for the times to come.

41. This is My lesson for this day, My people. Pray for yourselves and for the people of Israel, who stand before the great judgment. Pray for the world, which likewise faces a great trial! Do not let a single day pass without lifting up your souls and reflecting on all these trials. I have heard your petitions and will grant your requests according to My will.

42. Be blessed, you who are humble, who hope in My mercy, who—knowing that a will higher than your own reigns over you —grant Me the

right to dispose of your lives. I bless you, My children; your cross will be light.

43. To those of you who persistently ask Me why you have been tested, I say: Be silent; do not ask Me according to the reason! Do you perhaps know your debt to Me? Do you perhaps know in what way I will purify your soul so that it may return to Me as pure as it came forth from Me? Therefore, I say to you: Accept the trials I send you daily only with patience and preparation; for My strength is always with you.

44. I grant you the light you need to guide yourselves aright and to lead your loved ones on the path to salvation.

45. I grant you the precious gift of dialogue with your Father, which will save you in all your trials. This morning, my healing balm and my comfort are with all of you, with the world, and with all creatures who have come forth from Me.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 348

1. Beloved people: The Master gives you, page by page, the book of His Instructions so that you may carry it with you, engraved in your hearts. Tomorrow, these lessons will be a treasure of inestimable value to you, one that will help you fulfill your mission on Earth and earn a reward for your soul. Through your struggle, this Instruction will remain engraved in the hearts of people, and you will sing a song of triumph when you reach the Promised Land.

2. I grant you permission to take from My treasury, during your time of preparation, whatever you lack, so that you may give it to your fellow human beings. For My chosen ones will come from various paths to become My disciples, workers, and soldiers who defend My work.

3. All of creation is subject to My Law, and everything worships Me in its harmony. Lift your gaze to the firmament, and you will see the radiant stars that My wisdom has created. Behold in them an example of obedience and harmony; be inspired by this glory, by this perfection, so that you may reflect and allow My Father's voice to speak to you through your conscience. The trees bear their fruit, which is always delicious. In all things, the Father reveals Himself and speaks to you, so that you may reflect and be obedient to the law that I have given you.

4. I have created tribes, peoples, and nations, and to all I have given what they need for their spiritual development. You have worshiped Me in the stars and in man-made objects. Now seek Me within yourselves. Blessed is he who enters into inner stillness, for he will feel My presence and attain the peace of his soul.

5. You have received My Word through untrained minds that have not been educated by human science. Yet I have prepared them to be the footstool upon which My Universal Ray rests.

6. When you hear My Word, you also wish for the Father to make Himself visible before your physical eyes. Yet I tell you: Prepare your hearts, and you will feel Me. For I come not only to comfort you in this time of sorrow, but to bring you the Instruction I had already promised you when I was with you in the Second Era as Jesus.

7. My examples, My Passion, are inscribed in your soul. There lies the book that I have written down throughout the three ages—the words of My messengers, the testimonies, the deeds. You can discover all of this if you learn to penetrate your soul.

8. In this age, the Master speaks to you from the mountaintop, where I await you. I give life to your soul so that it may rise up to Me. Feel My love and have My peace within you. Seek out those who have gone astray,

both in this world and in the spiritual realm. Blessed are those among you who have said to Me, “Lord, we will follow in Your footsteps; make us brave soldiers to defend this cause.”

9. I show you once more the path on which you will find the truth. I teach you so that you may bear witness to Me before humanity, so that through your example you may prepare future generations, and that they may carry My love within themselves and feel My peace. Then you will have become the disciples who take My Apostles of the Second Era as their model.

I will send some of you to various provinces and nations to show the way to those who have gone astray. Yet you must set out with complete humility and be a pure example for the multitudes I will entrust to you. You must be like torches in which the light of the Holy Spirit shines.

10. I train My chosen ones with My Word, without taking their transgressions into account. I heal their souls, for I am the very best Physician. I lift them up and say to them: Follow this path of truth that I offer you, and you will soon reach Me.

11. You are Israel, from whom I have chosen 144,000 who bear My Divine Seal, so that humanity may attain salvation through your mediation.

12. Men, women, and children of various nations will seek Me, and you, My chosen people, are the mediators, are those to whom I have given My gift, so that the parched fields and deserts along your path may be transformed into fertile fields.

Parable

13. On a vast expanse of land there lived a small number of inhabitants. They knew that the time would come when travelers from the four corners of the planet, of various races and skin colors, would come to dwell in those lands . A humble young man gave them instruction with words of truth, peace, light, and love. An old man sought out the multitudes and proclaimed to them that they must reach that land. He guided them, prepared them, and spoke to them of those blessed lands.

The time came when, according to the order, the multitudes arrived, and then the young man said to the old man, “What do you bring to Me?” And the old man replied, “Here you have these multitudes whom I have prepared and led this far, so that they may become your disciples.” Then the young man said to him, “Be blessed; continue to seek out the lost sheep along various paths and byways. Shine like a radiant lighthouse to the four corners of the earth; carry the lost sheep on your shoulders.”

14. That elderly man continued on his way with complete resignation and obedience, in order to unite and gather the great multitudes. Then the young man turned to the inhabitants of those lands and said to them: “I have prepared you with my love and given you my Instruction, for you will be the mediators through whom the light of the Holy Spirit will enlighten the great multitudes who will soon arrive. Behold, I have set the table with the bread of eternal life, and with this very bread you shall nourish humanity.”
End of the parable

15. Thus do I speak to you, My children. Study the meaning of My instructions and understand who the young man is and who the old man is. It is I who teach you and prepare you for the battle of worldviews that is drawing near. The old man is Elijah, the good shepherd who unites and gathers the sheep of My flock.

16. People who have prayed for peace to be restored and for pain to be alleviated—you will soon hear, with joy, the testimony of the living voices of your fellow human beings and realize the value of prayer.

17. Today I let you hear My counsel and warnings, for tomorrow you will need them. I ask that you be united so that you may be strong and have not a single point of vulnerability among you. Just as a father who senses his end approaching calls his children so that they may be with him in his final moments to receive his last counsel, so I speak to you and ask you to promise Me that you will love and understand one another, grow strong in virtue , and form a single Spirit that watches over and prays for the world.

18. I leave you with a great mission, but I give you peace and strength. You yourselves will not be able to judge your own deeds. But I, the Judge, will weigh your works, will receive your fruits, and will finally show you the result of all your labors and efforts.

19. Blessed are you who are humble, who acknowledge that a higher Will guides your destiny. You attribute it to My divinity and grant Me the right to dispose of your lives, because you know that I always give you proof of My love for you.

20. You are the spiritualist people upon whom the Father has prepared His gaze, so that you may awaken the world to receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

21. Humanity seeks Me through religions, among which are those that demonstrate spiritualization in their actions.

22. I have entrusted My work to you and have enlightened you so that you may tirelessly cultivate My Word in the hearts of people—so that you may set out with the banner of the Law and, as good soldiers, defend with love the cause I have entrusted to you.

23. My Spirit rejoices at the harvest of the good workers, but He also suffers when I see that the worker has slept, that he has not known how to care for the seed I entrusted to him.

24. When you are emptying the cup of suffering, the Father hears you in silence and comforts you spiritually.

25. Great is the number of those who, during this time, have been born into the life of grace within My work. You, however, who were the first, must prepare yourselves so that tomorrow, when you no longer hear My Word through a spokesperson, your fellow human beings will not feel abandoned or lost.

26. Humanity knows only the Law of the First Era and what is written in the First and Second Testaments; yet the Third will now unify and correct what people have distorted due to a lack of preparation and understanding. Humanity will have to study My message so that, by penetrating to the core of every word, it may discover a single ideal, a single truth, one and the same light that will lead it to spiritualization.

27. Prepare yourselves, beloved people, so that you may know how to guard this treasure that I have entrusted to you.

28. Blessed are those who understand Me through the human mind in every rally. Blessed are the families in which every member, from the first to the last, is embraced within My Spiritual Work. They will be the obedient families, the blessed seed that I will present to humanity as an example.

29. I have spoken to you about the life of the soul—about what you call the Hereafter, and about My divine majesty. Yet I tell you that there is no mystery whatsoever in these Instructions. For he who is pure will have the privilege of beholding and understanding the life of the High Hereafter—that spiritual world illuminated by the light of the Holy Spirit, and its inhabitants, who together form a bond of love. He will behold the summit of that mountain from which the seers speak to you. It is there that the Father awaits all of humanity.

30. My Spiritual World works tirelessly, inspiring and nourishing you so that you may attain spiritualization. It stands by you so that you may make greater progress in fulfilling your mission.

31. For a long time now, you have heard in My rallies that the day will come when you must be like your Master in order to provide instruction

to your fellow human beings who do not know spiritualization. The time will come when the light of the Holy Spirit will fully shine upon you and enlighten you, so that you may make My work known to the world—My Word given in this age—the light that will lead every soul to the divine abode.

32. Live in harmony with what I have entrusted to you for your human life. Nourish yourselves with the fruit of the Tree of Life; recognize that you will find rest and shelter beneath its branches. Tend to it yourselves, so that you may see its branches and fruits multiply.

33. The spring will pour forth its crystal-clear water in streams to quench the thirst of the travelers—those who cross the desert—so that they may feel strengthened.

34. The wolf in sheep's clothing will lie in wait for you along the way. You, however, must stay alert and pray, and take care not to fall into the abyss. At times, you will feel the sun's rays beating down mercilessly upon your being. Yet I will ensure that My Spiritual World envelops you like a protective cloak along your path. You will help Me create a new world within this humanity.

35. You are the disciples who are ready to fight tomorrow. You will be brave and will pass on the many things I have entrusted to your hands for the sake of humanity.

36. I do not want you to violate the law. Darkness has overwhelmed some of you, and this has happened to you because you would not listen to the voice of your Shepherd, who calls to you with so much love.

37. You have grown accustomed to My Word and doubt that the Master will cease to speak to you through your mind. But I say to you: Why do you meddle in My supreme decrees? I have marked the time for you, and it is not My will that you say to Me: "Master, consider that calamities and wars are plunging the world into fear. It is a time of trial for humanity—and You wish to part from us?"

Then your conscience will answer you and make you aware of the long time during which I have entrusted My Word to you. Yet as a Father and as a Master, I will hear all your petitions according to your prayers after 1950 just as I do today.

According to My departure, you shall all devote yourselves equally to fulfilling My commissions, you shall develop your gifts, and I will speak to you through your conscience so that you may be renewed, and I will let you recognize the true path through the light of My Holy Spirit, so that you may not fall into ruin.

38. When the great multitudes come to you, longing for comfort and My mercy for their souls, I will enlighten and inspire you so that through your mediation they may receive My Word. I have entrusted My grace to you so that you may be recognized as the children of light.

39. I have purified you, beloved people, because I have entrusted your Spirit with great missions in this time, so that you may earn merit, so that you may bear witness to the truth of My teaching by doing good to humanity—so that you may have My peace in the hereafter and no longer perish in darkness. I want your soul, when it arrives before Me, to say to Me: "Master, I have fulfilled Your will on my journey, and here I am again, so that You may entrust my Spirit with instructions and tasks in accordance with Your divine mercy."

40. When you spiritualize, your children will obey you, and the multitudes will respect you, for they will see that you are evolved souls who carry the light of the Holy Spirit within you. Then, upon seeing your example, those who have fallen behind will return to the path, take your right hand , and follow in your footsteps. When those who hunger according to the truth approach you, you shall give them my words so that they may become gentle lambs.

41. In these times, evil will be bound in bundles and cast into the fire. I will perform all these works, and you, Israel, shall speak to the world about the times in which it now lives and about the reason for all that is happening. I have entrusted my truth to you because my love for you is great. You are the stewards of the great revelations and prophecies.

42. Through you, the Law shall be made known anew to future generations. That is why I have told you that you must be prepared. For you have come to prepare the way for the future, so that future generations may no longer be idolaters, nor may false prophets arise among them to deceive humanity.

43. You must reveal all this to the world, Israel. In this age, in which diverse worldviews have arisen, sect will rise against sect; the denominations will fight among themselves and will also reject you.

But since you are children of light and peace, you shall say to them: "The truth is contained in the message of the Third Testament; there lies the testimony of the Lord's presence and coming in this time." You shall direct humanity to this book and bear witness to its truth by your fulfillment of My law.

44. But when you sleep, Israel—how much pain there will be then, for the nations will be afflicted by My justice. They will not know how to seek

the true God but will only lose their way in their worldviews, and they will want you to acknowledge their false gods in order to confuse you.

45. Live vigilantly, My people, for I have entrusted My Word to you in abundance so that you may not be ignorant. For you know how to sense My presence, and I have taught you to recognize the meaning of My Word.

46. According to My departure, many will strive to make you believe that I will continue to reveal Myself through their minds. Yet I will not reveal Myself in those minds, nor will My Spiritual World, for after 1950, it, too, will no longer use the human mind to reveal itself to you. You will be able to communicate with My Spiritual World of Light only spiritually.

47. Be obedient children so that you do not succumb to deception, for great events will occur according to My departure. You, however, are to rouse those who are asleep and not fall back into idolatry. Then, at the very moment you rise up in prayer, you will feel My encouragement and receive the flow of My grace. Thus, I will give you proof that you have not fallen into error.

48. My gaze will always rest attentively upon you; I will never forsake you. My Spirit will be with you, watching over you in your struggle and defending you against intrigues and dangers. Fulfill My Law, so that man, with his laws, does not stand in your way. If you are pleasing to Me, you will stand firm against the world and will feel the brotherhood of all your neighbors. Now is the time for the world to recognize My light and not reject My messengers.

49. You have the force to drive the forces of darkness away from your fellow human beings, so that your neighbors do not violently snatch the thread of life from one another.

50. For a short time I will allow the world to do as it pleases, but afterward My will shall be done throughout the world. Watch and pray in the face of the cup of suffering that humanity is drinking. For the years have passed, and time has gone by surprisingly quickly for you.

I have shown you the path you are to walk, and have given you everything you need, for I have watched over your soul. I have nourished it with the bread of eternal life and have awakened it from its slumber so that it may recognize its mission and feel its responsibility within My Work.

51. Materialism and lack of understanding have been great, and therefore, beloved disciples, you have remained stuck in your usual routine, without allowing your souls to develop.

52. At every moment, through My word of love, I have made you realize what you have neglected in order to make known to humanity the work that I have entrusted to you. Yet if *you* have not prepared yourselves—how then is humanity to attain My peace, My light, and My love through your mediation? It is to you that I have entrusted the mission of spreading My instructions everywhere. I have revealed to you the sovereignty of which your Spirit is the bearer.

I have told you that I have chosen and anointed you out of love and by My grace, without your having earned any merit. I have chosen you so that you may be the apostles who show the world My Instruction, imprinted in your hearts.

53. Time has passed, yet you have not yet earned any merit. You must stretch out your arm to lift up the one who has fallen. You must show the light of day to your fellow human beings who are in darkness, so that they may recognize that I have revealed Myself to you and to humanity at all times.

54. In the First Era, I freed you from Pharaoh's bondage through Moses, whom I placed at the head of My people so that he might lead them to the Promised Land, the land of Canaan.

55. In the Second Era, Jesus, the Divine Master, gave you proof of My disposition, presence, and force. Yet humanity, in its selfishness and materialism, rejected Me.

56. In the present age, you are once again slaves—no longer to Pharaoh, but to temptation. For it has bestowed upon you riches, pleasures, and force in order to subjugate you, and many of you have fallen and strayed from the path of light because you were weak. I have not withheld My grace from you; you yourselves have held it back through your failure to fulfill My Law. Yet the world, in its lack of understanding, has not become aware of this, and people hand over to their fellow human beings a work that they themselves have created.

57. How great is the error into which "the First Ones" fell, and how great is the error into which you, too, have fallen, because you did not realize that it was one and the same God who spoke to you, and that you therefore received no different Instruction, nor any other law.

58. A single God has always made Himself known to you; I have never forsaken you; I have always been close to your hearts. Jesus revealed My Divine Love in the Second Era, and as Master, He set an example of obedience to the Law for you. I taught you to pray and showed you the way.

59. In this Third Era, the Divine Will is being fulfilled because you have received My Instruction—the bread of eternal life for your soul. Yet I have foretold to you that according to the year 1950, you will no longer hear My Word through your mind, but will communicate with Me from Spirit to Spirit solely through the development of your soul.

60. I have entrusted these last three years of My rally to you through the spokesmen so that you might reflect on and understand your responsibility, so that you might break out of your habitual rut and allow your soul to make progress. But many of you have continued to sleep and have remained without understanding or spiritual elevation.

Why, Israel, have you not devoted yourselves to studying and interpreting the detailed Instruction I have given you? The blind have still not seen the light; you have not known how to heal the lame so that they may follow Me; and the multitudes are confused, wondering if they have indeed found the true path.

61. Many of you have believed you were fulfilling My law, yet you are in grave error, for you set only a bad example for your fellow human beings. You are the reason people are confused and continue to foster idolatry, seeking the true God through various human conceptions.

62. Beloved people, at the end of My revelation you will be left behind as if orphaned. Yet, as in the Second Era, you will understand Me according to My departure. Once you no longer hear My Word, you will recognize what I have often taught you, yet your awakening will come too late.

Therefore, people, with great pain in My Fatherly Heart, I reproach you for your failure to fulfill the Law and your lack of obedience. I do not want humanity to regard you tomorrow as a people unworthy of My divine grace. Yet many—without having heard Me as you have—will believe in My message and love Me.

63. I have pointed out your errors to you so that you may understand that you are not presenting My work in accordance with the light of truth—so that you may renew yourselves and reveal to the world what you have received from Me.

64. You said, “Israel, I—because I am a loving Father—would not reproach you for your mistakes, and I would have to cover you with My cloak in order to present you to the world as true disciples, soldiers, and teachers of tomorrow.” If I were to act in this way, Israel, I Myself would be denying you My love. For when the time comes, you would be unable to bear witness to My truth through your words and deeds, and then the

humanity of tomorrow would deny My message. For Perfection has never mingled with your imperfections.

65. I have told you that in this time of struggle, you are love against hate, My light against darkness, humility against pride. But tomorrow, when you awaken, you will feel an infinite and profound sadness in your hearts as you realize the time you have wasted, and then you will come to appreciate the mission of the messengers who knew how to prepare themselves to convey My truth to you.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 349

1. Beloved people: You have believed in My coming in this age, and even in the final days of My revelation, you come hastening, without tiring, in your longing for My Word. Many have been called; to all I have bestowed the water of this spring, yet few have heard and understood Me. But I have made Myself known and have poured out love throughout the world.

2. In the Second Era, I told you: “Blessed are those who have believed without seeing!” And to you I say likewise in this time: “Be blessed because you have believed and remained faithful to My work without seeing Me!”

3. My coming should not have taken you by surprise, for it had been announced. Yet you did not know the hour in which I would come.

According to My departure in the Second Era, My words were written down by My disciples, and they brought them to other, new disciples so that they might be spread throughout the world.

The promise of My return was, for those who followed Me directly, an incentive in their arduous struggle, a beautiful hope, and nourishment for their thirsty Spirits. And from generation to generation, My disciples hoped to witness the reappearance of their Master.

But behold, the generations followed one after another. A great number of beings came to incarnate on Earth, and afterward they returned to the beyond without their eyes ever seeing this promise come to pass. Centuries passed, and even millennia. But when the hour was at hand, and My presence in the Spirit ushered in a new age, I found that people had erased My Word from their hearts, and very few remained vigilant in anticipation of My return.

4. I have come to you quietly, without fanfare. Yet the way in which I have revealed Myself has surprised many; for some, it has been a cause for doubt, and for others, even a cause for mockery. Only those who were able to persevere with an alert Spirit and an open mind have sensed Me, just as they would sense Me in whatever form I might choose to reveal Myself. Yet the promise was given to all, and its fulfillment is likewise intended for all.

5. This is My revelation for this time: Man has always been My voice. I have chosen him because he is My child, My creation—this is the reason. And although this child feels unworthy of My because he has not perfected himself, I see beyond these imperfections that particle of light which is part of My Spirit—the favored creature, the intelligent being capable of conveying My Word.

6. You, as human beings—do you love only your good children? I have seen parents support their sick or wayward children with even greater care, in order to free them from their suffering. I have chosen this time to carry out this task among humble, simple men and women, sinners, and the uneducated. For in them I have found gratitude, and they have known how to purify and elevate themselves in order to carry out their mission worthily.

7. If I have not become human in this age to speak to you, as I did through Jesus, the reason is this: Could you perhaps hear My spiritual voice, perceive and understand the divine language—today, when you have become so materialistic that you are incapable of hearing and obeying the voice of your own Spirit, which grows fearful and weak in the world in which you live?

8. Therefore, I have chosen humankind and endowed it with spiritual abilities so that it might be the bearer of My voice. And through this revelation, I have found faith and have been understood by many. Others, however, have remained in their unbelief.

9. I have allowed the Spiritual World to reveal itself to humankind in the same way, and have united these beings in the spirit and the others in the body.

10. It is necessary for you to taste the “flavor” of all the cups of suffering, to come to know both pain and peace, so that you may come to know everything and it may become a part of your existence. For I want you to be true disciples, to teach more through deeds than through words. Example has more power than words, and it is necessary that you let My work reach all your fellow human beings; this is the best way to spread it.

11. Work patiently; remain steadfast until the end. Let nothing hold you back on your path, for great is the pain you are to alleviate, and there is much darkness you must dispel. Above all, trust in your Father and in yourselves, and recognize the value of your gifts.

12. When Jesus addressed the crowds who followed Him during the Second Era, He spoke in a single Instruction to all and to each one, revealing the inner life of those beings who drew near to Him . Yet despite the various requests, needs, and intentions they brought before Him, His wise, accurate, and clear words always comforted a pain, solved a problem, or dispelled a doubt. Although the unprepared hearts of some were unable to receive those words or interpret their meaning, the spirit soul—more receptive than the “flesh,” more sensitive to divine emanations—accepted those instructions, and after reflecting on them and overcoming a struggle with its body, it finally believed. For only a

higher Master, the Father of infinite goodness, could perceive the drama unfolding within people and calm and comfort their souls.

13. When people saw the disciples living with the Master, many hoped they would perform the same works that Jesus had accomplished, and they were often disappointed when they saw that they were merely little children who were just beginning to rise spiritually and were striving to understand their Lord's great lessons. Yet Jesus had not yet said to the crowds:
"Listen to these disciples!" He did not present them as teachers during his time of preaching. They were still stones being polished, so that they might shine afterward.

14. How often did the disciples try to drive away the little children who approached Jesus to hear His word—believing they were doing the right thing and thus maintaining greater reverence, without understanding that these children, too, had to take their place among the disciples. When this happened—how much pain did they feel as the children walked away with their mothers!

15. The people who followed Jesus always closely scrutinized his works and those of his disciples. When one of them tried to defend his Master by drawing his sword, his actions were rebuked by the crowds. Yet Jesus continued to correct and train his faithful disciples until the day he said to them, "I leave you behind in my stead, so that you may do for others what I have done for you."

16. All their imperfections, errors, and ignorance had fallen away from them like useless garments, so that they might be clothed with the gifts and authority of the One who sent them. Now they could represent their Master, and even if they were scrutinized relentlessly by the people, the people would find no cause for reproach in them. How much they must have struggled within themselves to reach the level of elevation necessary to preach the Instruction of their Lord! Yet truly, I tell you, their example is indelible. How much humility and how much love they spread along their path to bear witness to My work, and how fruitful and blessed their example was for humanity. Even after many centuries, their names and the memory of them still live on in the hearts of people, and in the Third Age, an era that followed, I bear witness to their great work, because they knew how to bear witness to My truth.

17. Today, as I am once again surrounded by disciples and little children, just as I was in the Second Era, I am preparing you in the same way and clothing you with grace and force. Like them, you will be left behind as sheep among wolves. But do not lose heart, nor should it seem

impossible to you to accomplish a great work and leave an example for humanity.

18. You will imperceptibly begin to lead a virtuous life, and your steps will lead you to ever greater understanding and fulfillment of your mission. You do not know the power your example will have, nor the influence you will exert as you devote yourselves to fulfilling your mission.

19. I see how, in the future of this humanity, the deeds of this humble people—who are forging a path amid hardships and severe trials—will be recorded in shining letters.

20. How much darkness will your works of love and mercy dispel, and how many altars of fanaticism will crumble before the force of your spiritualization! For you will carry My teaching of peace and love in your gaze, on your lips, in your hearts, and in all the faculties of your Spirit.

21. Today, as My Word will soon no longer be revealed in this form, I tell you: Let the cessation of these rallies not cause your hearts to grow cold or be a cause for estrangement among you. You cannot yet fight alone in fulfilling your mission. You still depend on one another to provide warmth, life, and encouragement. According to My departure, I want to ensure that you continue your gatherings. For I will continue to guide your works and make Myself available to pour out inspiration upon these beloved gatherings. I want you to continue, just as you do now, to turn with patience to My Word and My new revelations, for the Divine Light will continue to flow down upon all of you without limit.

22. When studying My Instruction, avoid any argument or passion, so that you may never cloud your judgment. Spiritualization—which is devotion and elevation—should always characterize your gatherings, and you should not think only of yourselves. Bring into your midst the sick, the weak, or those weary in life—those who experience disappointment in the various religious practices they follow—those who hunger and thirst for spiritual nourishment, the humiliated and the defenseless, because their plight is not understood. Love everyone and bring them here, and there in your gatherings, give them comfort, heal their wounds, help them to pray, and come to Me, all united in a single prayer. Seek Me as Father and as Healer; then this act alone will be enough for Me to pour out the healing balm and grant you miracles.

23. The more spiritual your gathering is, the greater the miracles you will see come to pass. Among you will arise those who are skilled at interpreting My Instruction, and when they speak to share their interpretation with you, I will enlighten them and tell them what will be

inspired in them at that very moment. No one, however, should speak out of vanity, lest he deprive himself of his precious gifts.

24. Just as I have rewarded your preparation in these times by granting you this revelation, so I will likewise grant you graces in those future times for the sake of your elevation and your zeal in My work. If you act in this way, men and women will come to you who—upon learning of My return—will be interested in getting to know My message and will eagerly ask you about the teaching I have given you and how I have spoken to humanity in the Third Era.

Yet that book which the "Golden Pens" are currently creating—that inspiration which the Voice-Bearer transcribes into words so that they may be gathered on the pages of books and carefully preserved—will be the sacred legacy that I leave to everyone who hungers for bread and to all those who long for nourishment for their souls.

25. Do not set these pages aside in the corner of your forgetfulness, for they will be weapons in the days of battle, when your lips do not yet know how to speak with the necessary eloquence. When your feeble memory forgets My instructions, these printed words will speak with the same power of persuasion with which I have taught you. The light of this Instruction will penetrate the hearts of those to whom you bear witness, and they will be deeply moved and believe in My manifestation as the Holy Spirit.

26. The time of the battle will come for you, and you will witness how the people feel strong and brave, burning with faith. To know whether that hour has come, you will not need to ask your fellow human beings; rather, you will feel the call that your Father addresses to you. The prophets will be watchful, for their responsibility will not end. Their spiritual eyes will penetrate with reverence and love into that world, from which they will clearly see the signs that will guide the people onto the right path. And in this world, too, there will be events that will speak to you of that hour of fulfillment.

27. What else do you wish to know about those times that you have not already understood through this simple and clear Word, which explains and illuminates everything? With the same clarity, you, too, shall provide instruction, so that you may be true teachers and counselors to humanity.

28. The regions will regard you as their protectors; the prophets will find faith. Your soothing, healing words will be sought after by the sick; your counsel will be earnestly sought; and your prayer and intercession will likewise be sought in moments of trial.

29. What beautiful times these will be for the fulfillment of your mission! What a magnificent opportunity for your soul to blossom and for you to unfold your gifts! What joy you will feel when you see many who had lived useless lives grow strong in goodness and rise up by performing useful works—works of significance!

This is your mission: to redeem your neighbor and restore to him the light he had lost, so that he may feel himself a partaker of divine grace. All that he had deprived himself of, he will then possess once more, so that he may be a possessor of divine peace, divine wisdom, and divine love.

30. Your preparation for this time should contain neither mysticism nor human theories. You should not be servants of cults or formalities, but rather simple teachers entering the time of action.

31. Understand that humanity is now awakening to spiritual life, and soon you will witness great events that will reveal its progress. You will see nations that have long been enemies unite and recognize one another; many opposing races will merge. The teachings that do not have their roots in spiritualization—and which have dominated peoples—will be eliminated by the very peoples who previously proclaimed them as salvific, and new teachings will emerge that incline toward the Highest. I will allow them to gain prominence, for they will be movements that precede the purest spirituality. Yet when you see these events unfolding on Earth, you will know that the Spirit of humanity is ready to reach the end of another great era.

32. Many who are called wise today will rack their brains and be distraught in that time, while others, who have been persecuted and humiliated because of their love of justice, will see their longings and their wholesome ideals shine forth in those days of restoration and moral renewal.

33. Spiritual life will fully reveal itself on this planet and make its influence felt by all people; and those who have been materialists will seal their lips, close their books, and open their spiritual eyes to behold that life they had denied, and will open the doors they had kept shut to the great multitudes.

34. They will see how My light shines across the entire globe, and every soul will have been enlightened. The treasury will be open, and anyone who wishes to look into its depths will be able to do so if they prepare themselves with a little love.

35. When humanity then comes to know My Instruction and grasps its meaning, it will place its trust in it and be strengthened in the belief that it

is the sure path, the guide for every person who wishes to live in righteousness, in love, and in reverence toward their neighbors.

When this teaching takes root in people's hearts, it will illuminate family life by strengthening parents in virtue, marriages in fidelity, and children in obedience; and it will fill teachers with wisdom. It will make rulers magnanimous and inspire judges to administer true justice. Scientists will feel enlightened, and this light will reveal to them great mysteries concerning the whole of humanity and its spiritual development. In this way, a new era of peace and progress will begin.

36. Spiritualism—as I have called this Instruction—does not mean mysticism or fanaticism. This teaching advocates the simplification of worship and the purest elevation of the soul. It guides you along this path and leads you, step by step, onto the path of truth.

37. How few have understood Me and have any inkling of the true essence of My Instruction! I also see among My disciples a desire to cling to the traditions and customs of their ancestors—a fear of giving up many habits and rites that hinder the people from progressing in their preparation. Yet I will help those little ones, those weak souls, so that they may grow strong and catch up with the first disciples, for you must all unite in a single purpose.

38. The mission of this people is to work for the peace of this world by preaching and sowing My Word along their path, so that this earthly valley may be a reflection of the heavenly homeland and its inhabitants may be a likeness of the righteous who dwell in My Kingdom.

39. To achieve this goal in this world, you must struggle, suffer, and shed tears, but you must not lose heart in your struggle. You will be shaken by the imperfections and the hardness of the human heart, but you must not judge your fellow human beings. Remember that in the Second Era, none of My disciples ever condemned any of their fellow human beings. I alone corrected and judged the deeds of those who followed Me, and when someone, indignant at what another had done, approached Me to say, "Lord, why has that brother sinned? What will happen to him because of this, and what consequences will it have for him on his life's journey?" I would answer him: "If he has sinned, then do not commit the same mistake, and do not expect punishment for him just to feel that you are more perfect and more worthy of Me." Even on the day when I celebrated the Last Supper with My disciples and everyone was aware of Judas's deed, My presence commanded silence; no one condemned him, no one called him unjust or a traitor, no one rebuked him or called him ungrateful. The silence prevailed because the disciples had

already learned this lesson from their Master, and it was only Judas's own conscience that called him to account and judged him.

40. So you, too, should be in this time: Do not judge or condemn your fellow human beings, no matter how ignorant or flawed you may see them to be. Leave your concerns to Me and fulfill your duty as good disciples. Set an example; for if you do this sincerely, without vanity, you will find an echo in the hearts of those around you, and soon you will see them taking the same steps and following the same inspiration.

41. Watch and pray, My people! Strive for unity and peace. You are already in the final days of this year, and I want to see you united. I have been the lark under whose wings all the chicks have found shelter. So I will continue to give you warmth, so that you do not scatter. I have often given you instruction so that you may be the first to know how to lead those who follow. Bear in mind that there are some among them who are not steadfast, and it is necessary for you to help them. And even among those who have heard Me often, there are some who are weak. Repeat My words to them, give them warmth and life so that they do not stray from the path, and work through your deeds for the peace of this world. Pray, and this prayer will illuminate the lives of your fellow human beings. And your soul, transformed into a lark of peace, will fly over the face of the earth like the Master and bring My message to all people of good will.

42. Do not, however, expect the result of your sowing at the very moment you place the seed in the earth. I have told you that the spiritual seed does not have the same time to germinate as the one you sow in your fields. If the material seed germinates in seven days, the spiritual seed may sprout just as easily in seven seconds as it may in seven stages of eternity. You must sow and nurture with love, and one day your spirit soul—which belongs to eternal life—will experience the joy of seeing the seed it sowed sprout, grow, blossom, and bear fruit. But not only that—you will also see the multiplication of that fruit from which you sowed just a single seed.

43. In this way, I provide teaching and explanation to you about what you are unable to comprehend; I make you stronger each day, for I wish to see you strong in spirit and healthy in body.

44. Let everyone who feels weak or sick draw strength from My presence, feel My comfort, and rise up with faith and trust in their destiny. It is precisely this faith that will be a staff to help you stand upright and continue moving forward. If your sufferings last a long time, overcome them through the strength that I give you. If you see pain in your fellow human beings and wish to alleviate it, come to the source of comfort, and

you will very quickly transform that pain into peace and smiles. Do not see death where there is none, for I am life, and all of you, as human beings, live in Me.

45. If you wish to pray for the beings who dwell in the Spiritual Realm, do not set aside specific days or hours to call upon them and draw near to those creatures . Do so out of the love that unites you with them, and remember that they belong to Spiritual Life, that they live in eternity and are not subject to the passage of time.

46. Live now in communion with that world, drawing one to the other. Force your bonds of love to become stronger, and if those beings with whom you were united on Earth stand higher than you on the spiritual ladder, they will assist you in your life. If, on the other hand, they have fallen behind and need your prayers and support—the example you can set for them—then help them, and in this way you will preserve harmony and peace in this world.

47. Do not show impatience to be reunited with your loved ones. This impatience springs from the human heart, which longs to perceive the form of those beings—their faces and their manner—in order to take pleasure in them for a moment. Restrain this impatience and wait with true spiritual virtue until the joyful moment of that reunion arrives; thereafter, you will walk together along the same path that will lead you all to my right hand.

48. Watch and pray for the beings of the hereafter. For those who need nothing from you, your prayer will be a greeting, a kiss, a spiritual embrace. But for those who need your support, your prayer will be a balm, a liberation, a caress, and an encouraging voice on the path of trials and atonement. When those spiritual beings who were unable to ascend to the home that is rightfully theirs—to the world to which they belong and which awaits them—receive the voice from this world that draws them through your prayer, they will awaken from their slumber, rise from their death, and strive toward their salvation.

49. Yet humanity does not know how to shed light on the lives of these beings or to eliminate their materialization. It is unable to break the chains of remorse and pain that weigh upon them.

You who possess the light—pray and have mercy on this world unknown to you, and help them to free themselves and set out on the path to the life to which they belong. Do not shrink from their presence, and do not fear them. I bring you together so that you may pray together and come to Me. Thus, I will receive you to give you the peace that must

spread to encompass everyone. For you are all My dearly beloved children.

50. My Divine Spirit embraces you and blesses you. Receive My Word so that you may be filled with light, strength, and wisdom, and delve into it so that you may come to know My will. I want you to carefully guard what you receive and to know how to interpret it.

51. Through My expressions of love, you have felt that I bestow life upon you. You feel My warmth and My protection, and you are no longer cold, so that you become beings full of faith and hope.

52. Each of My words is a commission, and I want you to set out quickly to fulfill them. My prophecies, given through simple and humble creatures, will be fulfilled, and you will bear witness to them.

53. For the sake of My work, many of you will be judged harshly. But do not take matters into your own hands; leave them to Me, and I will defend you. Just strive to spread this light and to be humble. Whenever you are attacked, use only the weapons I have given you: love, respect, and humility. The more you are criticized, the more I will manifest My force through you. And those of you who have the gift of looking beyond this life into the realms of the Spirit—strengthen the weak by confirming My words. And those who have the gift of rising up to hear the voices of the High Beyond—prepare yourselves so that you may pass on My messages. These higher rallies will sustain your souls even in the greatest trials.

54. Your works will be recorded forever. Therefore, you who have been consecrated to My service, use your mind and the gift of speech in the right way.

55. I give you My instruction as a seed, so that you may sow and nurture it. Once your prepared heart feels that the hour has come to begin its work, let it set out, share with all who are hungry, and the seed will multiply.

Many will not know how to receive the Good News, because their Spirit will not yet be ready to understand these lessons. Others will want to steal the precious fruit in order to misuse it. Yet afterward they will repent and come to Me like “Prodigal Sons.” I, however, will replace the seed they have lost through ignorance, and every soul of good will shall possess it.

56. Once you learn to discover in My teachings all the light and encouragement the Spirit needs, you will follow Me to the very end. You will feel no weariness; you will not allow to hinder you in your task of making My Word known, and misfortunes will not cause you to waver. Once you have understood a lesson, delve into the next one and continue reading from the book of infinite lessons that I leave behind for you to

study and draw nourishment from. Draw from it what is necessary for life. Live as My disciples.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 350

1. I welcome you on behalf of humanity, you small band of the people of Israel. You have withdrawn from the world to hear My concert and to look beyond the boundaries of matter. I will guide you along the path under My protection, and each of you will carry a lamp so that you do not stumble when you reach the end of your journey on earth.

When your soul is finally separated from the flesh to ascend to Me and present its works to Me, you will see all your deeds, all your steps, recorded in the book of your life, and together with Me you will judge your work.

2. Today I wish to see your souls free to carry out their mission, ready to serve and attentive to My inspirations, seeing and sensing that the end of life's journey is near—very near—and knowing that you will soon receive the reward I have to give you.

I will say to you: Come to Me—you who have understood My Word through your mind, you who have lived within My commandments and have sown love and forgiveness.

3. Everyone who carries My Word in their mind and follows it in life will possess My Kingdom; they will have health, inspiration, and prophetic gifts. In this way, My disciples will be able to practice My Law, whether they are uneducated or learned, poor or rich, children or adults.

The uneducated will be enlightened and speak with wisdom. The one who possesses nothing on earth will feel that he possesses everything, for he will have been spiritualized and will be indifferent to the goods of the world. His heart will be filled with joy, for he will be able to share his treasure with those who do not possess it. And the children, whose souls have developed greatly, will speak with certainty, and their testimonies will kindle the faith of the new initiates.

4. You who have learned from Me—be humble, provide instruction with patience, and forgive the faults of your fellow human beings.

5. I have prepared you so that you may give life to new generations who will communicate with Me with the utmost perfection. At that time, people will see Me come to them and establish My Kingdom within their souls.

6. Live vigilantly and be ready for every trial. Today you bring before Me the pain of humanity and your own. Yet I say to you: " " Put that cup aside, feel the peace, and share it. I caress you and give you joy. When you free a soul from pain or vice, you will have ascended another step and will feel the joy of having collaborated with your Master in the Divine Work.

7. May My angels be with you. I, your Lord, accompany you on your path.

8. I am currently establishing a sanctuary within your hearts. I do not seek out magnificent dwellings, nor the useless luxuries of mankind. I am shaping the simple, gentle, and humble heart that is receptive to My call.

9. For only a short time longer will I communicate with you through the human mind. I am preparing you so that tomorrow you may bring peace to the world. My mercy saves those who have gone astray from destruction. For I would not be a Father if I turned only to pure souls. For the righteous already dwell in My Kingdom.

10. Mankind has sought to connect with Me through its various religious beliefs, but it has remained spiritually stagnant. That is why I have entrusted My Word to you, so that tomorrow you may set out and be the clear mirror in which people can see their imperfections.

11. I am very close to every heart, yet people have not understood Me. I have spoken to you in your own language so that you may understand Me. For if I were to give you My Instruction in a more refined language, you would not understand Me. Therefore, I speak to the student and the disciple in simple words, so that they may not be confused and may not reject My love.

12. Through your preparation and renewal, humanity will receive good. For through one of you who is thus prepared, the calamities that afflict humanity will be averted through prayer alone.

13. I explain to you what you have not understood, so that tomorrow you, too, may set out to instruct humanity with complete clarity. If a thousand minds were trained, I would spread My instruction through them.

14. In the Second Era, I chose twelve of My children to make them My apostles, and they forsake their possessions to follow Me, leaving behind their loved ones.

That one was also with Me, to whom I said, “Leave the riches of the earth, take up your cross, and follow Me.” But since he did not want to give up his riches, he said to Me, “Lord, I cannot follow You.”

15. I am mercy, and I do not demand a sacrificial death from you. For even my disciples set out of their own free will, in obedience to my Divine Law, to become fishers of men.

16. Today you are My disciples. But so that you may have joy, comfort, and peace, make room for My words in your hearts.

17. Remember that in the Second Age, when the adulterous woman was being pursued by the crowd, I said to her persecutors: “Let him who is

without sin cast the first stone." Likewise, in this age, I forgive the adulterous woman once again. Therefore, I tell you that you should not concern yourselves with the affairs of your neighbors. Do not become judges to condemn them. For I say to you as well: "Who among you is without fault?"

18. I am the Light and the Mercy, and I know what you lack. Therefore, defenseless humanity comes to Me, and I have said to it: "Make your suffering bearable, for I know it. I am the Comfort, I am the Mercy, I am the Forgiveness."

19. In this time, humanity is disoriented and confused by the ideas it has nurtured, and for this reason, many of you have doubted the presence of your Master in the Third Era. Yet I tell you, my children: Prepare yourselves and understand that this Word springs from My Divine Spirit.

20. I give you the light so that you may understand the form in which My Divinity is revealed through the human mind. The speaker is merely an instrument prepared by Me to speak to you through him. It is written that I would come to reveal Myself by making use of simple hearts, unpolished minds, and lips unaccustomed to eloquence, to speak to you of the Law, of justice, and of love.

21. Throughout the ages, I have sent souls of great light to incarnate on Earth so that, through their example and love, humanity might be saved from chaos, hatred, and confusion.

22. I have told you, beloved people, that like the Apostles of the Second Era, you too will be transformed into fishers of men. With love, with compassion for those who suffer, you will set out on your journey. What heart will then reject you along the way? The confused soul will receive the light and the crystal-clear water of My Instruction to quench its thirst.

23. Do not allow evil to continue to flourish. The youth are perishing; virgins are being dragged into the mire in the tender years of their youth. Have compassion on your fellow human beings. Behold the cup of suffering that the human race is currently emptying.

24. My prophecies are now coming to pass. Therefore, I ask you to be prepared so that—when the time comes to fulfill your mission—you will not feel weak.

25. I am now selecting those whom I must send to the nations so that they may be the messengers of the Instruction I have entrusted to you. You must not regard this cross that I place upon your shoulders as a burden—it is a radiant cross and easy to bear.

I am transforming all of you, from the first to the last, into My workers. My spiritual hosts will watch over you, and when you go out to battle and

leave behind what belongs to you on earth, just as the Apostles of the Second Era did, I will give you everything you need to convert humanity.

26. I have told you symbolically that 144,000 marked ones will form My chosen people, Israel. You will show the world the lifeboat, and through you I will give peace and comfort to humanity.

27. It is not I who afflict you with pain. The source of your sufferings lies in your imperfections and disobedience. I have told you: “Awake, beloved people, for trials are knocking at your doors.” Yet if you all stay awake and pray, the trials will be removed, and when temptation approaches you, you will not fall into its snares.

28. I have marked you with My light so that you may pass through the trials unscathed. This gift is worth more than all the riches and treasures of the earth. It is a divine kiss that I have imprinted upon your soul in this Third Era, so that even in the greatest misfortunes and in the most difficult moments of life, you may feel My peace.

29. This gift contains a healing balm so that you may heal those who are sick in body or soul. It has the force to halt the forces of nature when they are unleashed; it possesses the weapons to transform discord and war into peace. It is a part of your spiritual heritage that you are to use and develop in this time.

30. Your heart longed to have something great in life, without knowing that it would not be worldly possessions or riches that you would acquire, but rather spiritual treasures of the Spirit.

31. What greater aspiration can a person have than to become like his Heavenly Father? Truly, I tell you, this is the greatest desire you should have.

32. It is not impossible to become like your Lord. That is why I once came into the world as a human being—to teach you, through my life and my example, to become like the Divine Spirit in love and righteousness. Truly, I tell you, once you dedicate your lives to the task of becoming like Me, you will find that happiness and peace which you have sought in vain on other paths, and this peace will be not only inner but also outer. For now your conscience will no longer have to reproach you at every turn and every day, as your transgressions do now.

33. Love Me and take Me as your example in Jesus. Remember that through that humble Master from Galilee, I proved to you that My force, My wisdom, and My riches were greater than those of the world. For all My works sprang from love, which is the source of life, strength, and the light that created all things.

34. Likewise, I tell you that in this Third Era, victory will belong to those who take My works as their model. For the weapons with which you will fight will be the same as those I used in that era.

35. When I told you through Jesus, “I am the light of the world,” I want you, too, to be like a lighthouse in the lives of your fellow human beings—that your presence may always be a blessing and your influence healing—that your thoughts may be pure and your feelings sincere. You will then experience how easy life is, how easy the struggle of life on earth is, and how beautiful it is to serve your neighbor. Then, through your merits, you will have become children of the light.

36. What aspiration awakens in your hearts under the influence of My Word? Perhaps the petty aspirations of this world? No, beloved people. My Word awakens in you the noble desire to elevate your soul on the path of truth.

37. Nor do I want you to misinterpret My Instruction because you think that I want to see you poor, weeping, miserable, and sick, in rags or starving. No, I want you to learn to harmonize your material struggle for life with your spiritual mission in such a way that you may have what is necessary in the world and allow the Spirit, likewise, to have a few moments to exercise its gifts and carry out its mission.

38. I am preparing you, O people, so that you may be the prophet of this age among humanity—the good prophet through whom I announce the coming events and give you My commands and instructions.

39. I tell you: If you should ever sow deceit and lies, you will have to wash away your stain with pain and tears; and the more your lies spread, and the more harm they cause, the greater your purification will be. Could those who spread evil among humanity rightly call themselves “children of the light”? No, beloved disciples!

40. How much light have I given you, O multitudes of people who come day after day to receive My Instructions. Consider that it would not be just if you were to grow complacent and were suddenly caught off guard by some trial that would cause you to stumble!

41. Your hearts, filled with sorrow, say to Me: “Master, do You really think us capable of disloyalty, betrayal, or failure?” Yet I answer you: Yes, people, I certainly do consider you capable of breaking your promises. Was there not among those twelve disciples of the Second Era one who handed Me over to the justice of the world once he had become convinced that the Kingdom I offered was not of this world? Did Peter not strike a fatal blow against the centurion at the very moment the centurion arrested Me, because the disciple wanted to defend his Master in this way

and keep Him with him longer than was written? Did Thomas not dare to doubt My spiritual presence, even though I had promised them so often that I would always be with them? Why should I not doubt you today? Certainly, not all will disregard My words in moments of trial, for even today—just as in those days—there will be those who are faithful, those who are conscientious, and those who are obedient and strong.

42. Disciples, at this hour I say to you only: "Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation."

43. Israel: When I see your hearts are cold, My Spirit grieves, and when I see the resolve for renewal and obedience, it is filled with joy.

I know that according to 1950, fierce storms will assail you. Yet you are the Chosen People, whom I have saved from all misfortunes through the light of My Word from . Even among yourselves, many insincere words will reach your ears, yet I do not want there to be confusion among My chosen ones. But in the face of these events, My truth will dispel the lie, and with the light of My Holy Spirit, you will be strong; you will know how to defend My work and will be able to keep the confusion away from others, for you are the children of light.

44. Just as I am the light of the world, so must you be among humanity. People suffer and weep because they have been deaf to My inspiration. Yet you are the ones who are to guide them. You are to be the oasis for the traveler and are to gently give him My peace.

45. If you do not prepare yourselves, I will prove that the last shall be first, and I will write My law in his heart, even if he has not heard My word.

46. Truly, I tell you, Israel: You are to be the counselors who give light and peace to others. You are to defend My work at the right moment and speak with gentleness to the heart of even the most rebellious. Then you will see that they become as gentle as lambs.

Do not fall back into the errors you have committed, for this has only caused your souls to regress. Unite to bring light and Instruction.

47. Make sure your children recognize the consequences of good and evil. Teach them the examples I have given you. Prepare them, for they are among those who will serve Me tomorrow. I want to see you joyful and at peace, thinking only of what is good, so that you may be guided by the light of My Holy Spirit.

48. At every moment, I protect you from all missteps; likewise, you too should pray for others. See the pain everywhere: the abandoned children, the youth dragged into the mire, the unfaithfulness of the wife. Yet when you encounter a sinful woman who is criticized by others, provide her with

teaching and remove her from the bitterness and turmoil that surround her, so that she may begin to renew herself.

49. Have mercy on the world, Israel, and just as I spoke to it in the Second Era, so too shall you deliver My Word to it.

50. I will bequeath to humanity the Third Testament, which contains a treasure of wisdom that comes to you because I make you worthy to receive it, without looking upon your blemishes , for I am Love and Perfection. Yet Elijah will purify your souls more and more.

51. You have withdrawn from the world to hear Me. I am with the humble to establish a sanctuary in their hearts. In the Second Era, I spoke to you to give you My teaching of love, mercy, and forgiveness. But the world has created other creeds according to its own understanding. Yet I, as the Father, have continued to enlighten all My children.

Many of you say to Me, "Father, are my fellow human beings perhaps caught in error? Why, then, do You not show them the way?" Yet truly, I say to you, blessed people: The light that has enlightened you—the Instruction I have given you—I have given to all alike. Yet people have followed their own free will and have not wanted to accept Me.

I do not force My children; each must find My path of their own free will, through their own effort. For I am currently enlightening all of humanity. Some have heard Me—that is you, blessed people of Israel. To the others, I show the way through intuition, and through revelations they, too, receive the light of the Third Age.

52. Throughout all ages I have preached love, for love is a shield into which I have placed all My force. Blessed is he who lives with love in his heart, for he will gradually overcome all the problems of his life. Blessed is he who carries love within himself in his life and reveals it along his path. For these deeds will be a blessing to him and to others.

53. My children, recognize Me as Father and as Spirit, so that you may no longer seek Me in idolatry. You always have Me as the Light of the Holy Spirit within your soul.

54. When you practice mercy, I am in that mercy, and when you set out to fulfill all My commands, be happy, blessed people, for My blessing will remain with you forever.

55. You will no longer hear My Word through these instruments. Yet this time has been destined for the preparation of your souls, and according to 1950 the struggle will begin. I will not separate Myself from you, but it is necessary that you be spiritualized. For through those who have prepared themselves, I will continue to make Myself known from Spirit to Spirit. The visionaries will continue to see Me, and to those who

undergo spiritualization, I will speak through intuition, and intuition will dwell within them.

56. Blessed people: In the Second Era, I said to My disciples, “All force in heaven and on earth has been given to Me,” and truly, I say to you: Go everywhere and bring My Word, bring My love, and bring My Instruction.

57. Likewise, I say to you now, blessed people: You are the prepared disciples—you are the ones who must go out to all the paths of the earth and bring My Word and My love. Once again, there will arise those who, with doubt in their hearts, say that what you have received has been nothing but a lie. It will be necessary for them, too, to touch the wound in My side in order to believe.

58. I see the one who—though he has heard Me for a long time—will reject Me, like My disciple Judas Iscariot, and betray My work. Yet I will draw near to those hearts and, through My righteousness, remove the falsehood from them. For My work is pure and spotless, without blemish. It will rise again in all hearts and souls in all its purity, for this is My will.

59. Come to the Father; come to the feast prepared for you. On this table is the bread of eternal life for your soul. I am preparing My disciples so that tomorrow you may bear witness that you have been with the Father, and that He dwells in your hearts, because you have prepared them as His sanctuary.

60. You are the ones who have received from My treasury the force to give life to the “dead,” so that you may be like your Master.

61. If you know how to prepare yourselves as I have taught you, My spiritual blessings will be with you, and through the spiritualization you attain, your fellow human beings will recognize that you are the children of light—that although you carry My exalted qualities within you, you show yourselves to be the most humble.

62. Ascend, beloved people; do not hold back the progress of your soul. Make use of the Instruction your Master has given you; engrave it upon your heart. For brief are the moments in which you will hear Me through the human mind.

63. Prepare the Third Testament for future generations. Great multitudes will come, and when you are prepared, you will speak to them under the inspiration of My Holy Spirit.

Parable

64. A Lord, the owner of vast estates, came upon a mighty tree. Near it was a spring of crystal-clear water. At that place, he called out to the

travelers passing by and invited them to rest in the shade of that tree and quench their thirst with the water from that spring.

65. From among those travelers, that Lord chose seven men and said to them: “You have asked for my blessing, and I will now entrust to each of you a large portion of these lands, so that you may toil and labor on them as good workers, sowing this seed and tending it, so that you may bring in a bountiful harvest. For the multitudes are great, and they are hungry and thirsty.” Then that Lord entrusted them with the seed and the tools and told them all to take care of the tree and the spring, so that they, too, might welcome the multitudes after that Lord had departed, and he added: “You shall prepare the fields and sow this golden seed in them. You shall water the fields with the water from this spring so that you may reap a bountiful harvest, and you shall tend the mighty tree so that its fruits may always taste good. You shall work together, and when the hungry, thirsty, and weary crowds arrive, you shall offer them the shade of the tree and the sweetness of its fruits. You shall give them bread and water so that they may feel strong and carry my peace within themselves.” To the men, that Lord said: “I am now leaving, yet you will feel my presence very close to your hearts; my gaze will watch over you, and my hearing will listen to you.”
End of the parable

66. Truly, I tell you: In this Third Era, I have called My workers to entrust them with their inheritance, so that, like your Father, you may prepare the feast and welcome those who hunger and thirst according to My Word. Through you, they shall receive the spiritual treasures I have entrusted to you.

67. You are My sheep who have been led to the spiritual fold. The Shepherd who guides you in this time is the Spirit of Elijah. No one sees this Shepherd, yet all feel His presence. Some are aware of it; others are not.

68. Elijah opened the Book of Life to the sixth chapter as soon as the Sixth Seal was broken by Me, who have the authority to do so.

69. What has the Sixth Seal revealed to you? What message did the Book hold within its bosom to reveal to the world in this time? Spiritual life, self-knowledge, the revelation of all your qualities, the way to develop spiritual gifts, spiritual communication through the mind, and communication from Spirit to Spirit.

70. Your soul is filled with joy because it feels enlightened and sees itself protected by messengers and angels. Be faithful to your Shepherd,

and throughout your journey on earth you will feel this blessed peace that now fills you, and you will not have to flee to hide when He proclaims My justice before this pagan, idolatrous, and materialistic world. Yes, people, Elijah is among you and will once again put the priests of the false god to the test and show them anew which one is the true God and how He is to be worshiped. Yet Elijah will not come to become a human being. A human body is not absolutely necessary for a spiritual being to manifest on Earth—and certainly not for Elijah, who possesses the key that opens the doors for communication between *one* world and another.

71. The spiritual world will draw even closer to humankind to bear witness to its existence and presence. Everywhere, signs, evidence, revelations, and messages will appear, persistently proclaiming that a new era has dawned.

72. There will be strife; there will be turmoil among the peoples, because religious leaders will spread fear among those who believe in those messages, and science will declare those *facts* to be untrue.

As a result, ordinary people will take courage and rise up to bear witness to the truth of the *evidence* they have received. Those who—having been abandoned by science—regained their health through spiritual means will stand up, and they will bear witness to miraculous healings, to revelations of infinite force and absolute wisdom.

From among the simple and unknown people, men and women will step into the public eye, whose words, full of light, will astonish theologians, philosophers, and scientists. Yet when the conflict is at its height and the poor are humiliated and their testimonies are denied by the proud, then the moment will have come when Elijah calls the scholars, the Lords, and the rulers to account and subjects them to trial.

Woe to the false and the hypocrites in that hour, for perfect justice will then descend upon them! It will be the hour of judgment. But many souls will rise from it to true life, many hearts will be resurrected to faith, and many eyes will open to the light.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 351

1. I am the Light, the Love, the Mercy, and the Forgiveness. Come to Me to receive what you need for your own good and that of humanity.

2. Beloved disciples, gathered around the Master: You come to receive My wisdom, to give direction to your lives, and to fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

3. If your Master were to tell you everything that exists in My wisdom, you would never understand it. And besides—what merits would you have to discover what I have kept for you in My treasury? It is spiritual elevation that makes you worthy to receive My divine inspiration.

4. You have evolved, and during this time I have revealed to you what you are already capable of understanding. Yet it is not I who set a limit on your understanding—it is you yourselves who must elevate yourselves further in order to receive more from Me.

5. What I have taught you is sufficient for you to understand what your mission is and how you are to establish within yourselves the Church of the One who has spoken to you, so that you may unify the worldviews of humanity and understand how to harmonize this Instruction with the teachings of Jesus in the Second Era and with what was spoken by the prophets and enlightened ones in the First Era.

6. My coming in this present age has not been in physical form, as many expected, yet you are to be the ones who will lead humanity to an understanding of My Instructions of the Second and Third Eras.

7. My people: The time to conclude My revelation in this form is near, but you must prepare yourselves even more.

8. There are many temptations in the world. Yet to the extent that you better understand My work and exercise mastery over the body, you will draw ever closer to perfection.

9. Spiritualize yourself so that your soul may attain the level of elevation necessary to continue its path of ascent toward eternal perfection, which is the goal it is meant to reach.

10. Remember My words from the Second Era: “Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s, and to God what is God’s.” But now I say to you: “Give your body what is due to it, and give your soul the elevation and progress that are due to it.”

11. Now My “Word” has not become flesh. It comes to you “spiritually” on the cloud to reveal to you what you could not understand.

12. Over the years, temptation has made itself felt on your path. It has striven earnestly to lead you astray from the true path, to confuse and disorient you, thereby leaving uncertainty in your hearts.

13. Through revelation and intuition, I have given messages to this world, and I have sent prepared people—chosen souls—to speak to humanity through them. And whenever your hearts have been prepared, you have welcomed My Spirit into your lives. I have revealed Myself in your lives as Instruction, as Mercy, and as Peace. Yet I have not taken into account whether you believed in My manifestation or not. For My desire, as Master and as Father, is that you may recognize the voice of the One who speaks to you through your conscience, through your peace, and through your elevation.

14. I have not come to save your body, but your soul. Therefore, I have spoken lovingly to you so that you may be uplifted and be like the patriarchs of the First Era, like the apostles of the Second Era, and so that you may be My disciples of the Third Era.

15. In every stage of development, your soul has remained materialized, and for this reason you have also distanced yourselves from My love, fallen prey to errors, and given My Word a different interpretation.

16. You are now approaching the end of the time during which you will hear My Word conveyed through your mind; this is the last time. Yet I feel pain in My Father's heart because your lack of understanding and your familiarity with My Word show only a slight spiritual elevation. But will I continue to reveal Myself through the human mind simply because of your lack of preparation? No, beloved people. For you have heard that I am perfection and that My will is one.

Could the Father, in His will, be like a human being? Then I would not be perfect, nor could I have been your Creator or your God. Rather would the royal star cease to shine than for My Word and My will not to be fulfilled.

17. Even in the First Age, the prophets announced this period of grace, and in this time I prepare your soul through the light of My Holy Spirit so that you may rise higher each day.

18. You will witness that those who have never heard My Word through a spokesperson, nor have been present at the manifestation of My Universal Ray, will be lifted up so that I may prepare their hearts, and they will receive My divine message and My instructions through intuition. They will love Me as did the Apostles of the Second Era. In them, My Word, "The last shall be first," will be fulfilled.

19. Fulfill your mission, O tribes of Israel; recognize your responsibility toward humanity; recognize that you are the bearers of My Law, that you

are the messengers of the spiritualist teaching that I have entrusted to you.

20. Israel, set out united and earnest, as one heart, one will, and obey My Law and My divine will. You know, after all, that I am your salvation.

21. I have imprinted My Instruction upon your hearts, and My divine radiance has been in your souls like the sap of life, strengthening and enlivening you so that you may set about fulfilling your mission, so that you may be like older siblings to humanity, so that you may know how to guide them along My path with obedience and gentleness. You are to be the teachers of tomorrow.

22. You "last ones": Do not regard My people as strangers, for in this time I have sent these souls to reincarnate so that, through them, humanity may receive My mercy.

23. How much confusion there is in the world, how much deception, because the human mind, instead of conforming according to My laws, has fallen into materialism, paganism, and idolatry, and inadequate people have dared to call themselves "representatives of My Divinity," mouthpieces of My divine voice, My love, and My light. Yet I see them fostering selfishness, darkness, fanaticism, falsehood, and discord. But I am the Perfection that shows you the path of spiritualization and love, so that you may attain forgiveness.

24. Materialism and idolatry reign in the world; therefore, humanity has fallen into temptation.

25. Whom will the Master use to speak my truth to humanity? My chosen people, Israel.

26. Gather spiritually around the Master. You are My disciples, to whom I have given My Instruction like an open book, and with them the clarity of the light of the Holy Spirit, so that you may understand My Word, obey it, and engrave it in your hearts with indelible letters. You are the children of light who are to set a good example for humanity by demonstrating to them, through your deeds, spiritualization, love, and faith.

27. The Master has come to you spiritually in this Third Era to give you His Word through the human mind, and this Instruction is like a ray of light that has come to awaken your soul and make it understand that this is the voice of its God and Lord, the voice of the Father calling His child— the voice of the Master, who pours forth His Word through Instructions, examples, and sublime principles, so that your soul may see itself clothed with the attributes of My divine Spirit.

28. Beloved people: I want you to take Me as your model—I want you to be "in My image and likeness." That is why I have come to you, to make Myself known through the mind of My spokespeople. It is they whom I have chosen, prepared, and purified so that through their spiritual gifts you might receive My Word. They were hard rocks from which I caused the crystal-clear and pure water for your souls to spring forth.

29. I have come in this time to let the "blind" see My light and to show them the light of a new day. I have come to you to bear witness to My presence, to bring you My love and My truth, so that there may be no doubt among you. I want you, when you hear My Word, to understand its meaning and to rise up toward your Father, filled with faith and love.

30. I want you to show the deepest repentance because you have defiled yourselves and distanced yourselves from your Father—that you be sensitive to the spiritual, and that your heart be the sanctuary you prepare for your Father, so that you may carry His love, His peace, His light, and eternal life within you.

31. Prepare yourselves, My children, so that your soul may be free from all materialism—so that you may remove the dark veil from your eyes and behold Me in all My glory. The world's attachment to the senses has prevented you from fully feeling My presence and from cherishing the wisdom I have poured into your own hearts.

32. How perfect and pure is the Instruction I have given your soul, so that you may become worthy of My spiritual blessings and be the heirs of this treasure, with which you are to set out tomorrow, inspired by My Divine Spirit, to show mercy to suffering humanity, which is in need of " ." In this way, the prophecies will be fulfilled in you.

Through you, I will show humanity the harbor of salvation, the lifeboat. For truly, I tell you, the peoples and nations—the great multitudes living on earth—have gone astray and have put an end to the life of grace.

33. Recognize that *you* no longer belong to the "dead," because I have given you life—because everyone who comes to Me will rise again. Allow this life and this power to keep you in communion with Me. Do not close your eyes to this light, to this glory. Recognize, My children, how great your Father's mercy is.

34. You are the people in whom I have placed My trust, for you will give hope and comfort to humanity and will be the shining torch that dispels their darkness. People seek Me in their despair—some through science, and others through their idolatry. When you see that women, children, young people, and adults are lamenting and calling out to Me because they do not feel the presence of the Father—that Savior who promised to

return to bring them peace, comfort, and mercy— when you see that humanity is purifying and refining itself through its own pain, then you must be prepared, in harmony with Me, to watch over and pray for this humanity, so that it may hear Me through your intercession and be enlightened by the light of My Holy Spirit.

35. I will cause even the most hardened hearts to feel the touch of My love, so that they may no longer be stones that cause pain to humanity.

36. This is the time, blessed people of Israel, when you must be prepared and walk with a sure step as you fulfill your difficult mission.

37. I have come with My Word to set you free spiritually, to lift the burden you have borne, to free you from the chains that have bound you to this world and prevented your soul from rising up to Me.

38. You are the people in whom I wish to see the spiritualization of the righteous.

39. Carry your cross with love, humility, and gentleness, for I will be your Simon of Cyrene*. Set a good example for humanity and be the clear mirror in which they see their own reflection. Be charitable and share your strength with your fellow human beings. I want you to express to the world, through your smiles, the love that the Father has given you. For I will not leave you alone in the face of the merciless forces of nature.

In this time of great dangers, when temptation and great trials will cross your path, you will feel Me very close to you, for I will be within you yourselves, so that you may not harbor the fear that the world feels in the face of the manifestation of My divine justice.

**In the original Spanish text, "Zyrenäus" is rendered as "Cirineo." This is the name of the man who helped Jesus carry His cross when He collapsed under its weight. In the Bible, he is also called Simon of Cyrene.*

40. Do not break the law, do not stray from my love, and do not let yourselves be infected by the wickedness of the world. Fear only straying from your Father, for this fear is the beginning of wisdom, through which you will attain the highest bliss

41. Whoever remains prepared and knows how to watch over the work that I have entrusted to his hands will ceaselessly receive from My treasury the mercy of the Kingdom of Heaven and My blessing, and he will be the one who will bear faithful and true witness before humanity.

42. I have entrusted you with weapons of light—powerful weapons—so that you may defend yourselves against the snares you will encounter along your path. At every moment, temptation lies in wait like a bird of prey, ready to rob your soul of the grace and gifts I have entrusted to

you—to take away the good seed and leave you with the chaff. It is like a hungry wolf, ready to devour you. You, however, are to live in the truth that I have given you, so that you may be good disciples who show people this path through your example.

43. When you have neither watched nor prayed, temptation has come upon you like a whirlwind, has torn down your sanctuary, extinguished the light of your torch, and snatched away your Instruction. Then you have felt deprived of My mercy, needy, and like an accused person in My presence. You have wept and felt remorse. You implore your Father for mercy once more, and then I place the Book of Light back into your hands, clarify your mind, prepare your heart, give you a new garment, and say to you: Rise up, watch, and pray, so that you may not fall into temptation.

44. Unite, beloved people, so that the Father may rejoice in the obedience and fulfillment of duty by His children.

45. I want you to be as one disciple, to bring a single Instruction to the world.

46. Fight, My people, with the sword of light that I have entrusted to you in My Word—with prayer—so that you may overcome temptation. Fight with the fire of My love so that you may destroy the weeds, and with the light of the Holy Spirit so that you may drive away the darkness from the confused, the ignorant, the idolatrous, and the depraved, and so that you may guide the innocent who have sought Me in the material sanctuaries.

47. You who preside over these humble places of gathering shall welcome these multitudes and speak to them of My love with the simplicity of My Word. You shall tell them that I have come in longing for the sinners—not to condemn them, but so that they may come to know Me, to dry their tears, to dispel the darkness from their souls, to heal the blindness of their eyes, and to let them feel and behold My presence. In this way, you shall give life to the “dead” in My name. You, My chosen people, shall be like a shining star for humanity.

48. You have engraved My Word in your hearts, and when you are ready, My Divine Spirit will be conveyed to your fellow human beings through this blessed book. I will multiply this bread so that souls may be nourished and strengthened.

49. The fulfillment of your mission will not be a matter close to your hearts only during the time you live on earth, for it is only here that you will begin to take the first steps. You are to bring about a turning away from idolatry among the great multitudes and a laying down of their weapons of war, so that they may receive the message of my peace in

their hearts. Your soul, however, will continue to fight and work tirelessly, even after it has left its physical body behind, until you see that people have peace and goodwill, that they carry the light of the Holy Spirit within them, that they seek elevation and become spiritualized.

You will fight from generation to generation, and in this way you will climb the mountain until you reach its summit, where you will be refreshed by the fruit of your labors.

50. According to 1950, when you no longer hear Me in this form, do not be troubled, nor say, "Where shall I go? What mission must I carry out on this path? What is Your will, Lord?"

Truly, I tell you, you will receive My inspiration; your soul will hear Me, and you will feel that I am taking you by the hand and showing you the path you must follow to turn toward your fellow human beings. I will cause your eyes to see and your ears to hear those who seek Me—those who call upon Me—and you will know that those who seek Me will seek you. Then I will fill you with inspiration, and through you I will bring light to those multitudes.

51. Humanity has been purified through its suffering and will be purified even further, so that souls may awaken and realize that their deeds bear within them bitterness and death. They will seek their Savior and will find the path from which they have strayed. Yet I will give this message of light, peace, and love to the world through My chosen ones.

52. You live in a time of grace, on a new day in which the divine light illuminates the path of all people. I, the Master, receive you, let you rest in My lap, and bless you; and just as I cherish this people here, I pour out blessings and bounties upon the entire world.

53. You, My disciples, have prepared yourselves to hear My lesson for this time. You have come with faith and hope, just as you have come in times past when I have drawn near to you.

54. The path I show you is that of the Law—a broad, clearly defined path so that you may feel secure as you walk upon it. The fulfillment of this Law is the price of your salvation. Do you wish to be saved and reach the end of this path, so that you may possess the gifts and the force of the righteous? You have everything necessary within you to reach this goal. I have endowed you with virtues so that you may fulfill your ideal.

55. If you feel that the struggle to achieve victory for your Spirit is arduous, make use of the strength you possess. If the misfortunes of this world weigh heavily upon you, arm yourselves with patience. When human lack of understanding causes you suffering, lift up your soul, and here, in communion with Me, silence your complaints and restore peace

to your world—without sorrow or feelings of vengeance, but as good disciples who love and forgive.

56. Spread this Instruction that I have brought you along your path, so that the world may be nourished by it. For the hunger and thirst that people suffer are overwhelming.

57. Do not let the moment pass unused when your fellow human beings present their distress to you. Bring comfort to the soul to ease its torment. For its spiritual poverty and illness are more painful and oppressive than those experienced by the body.

58. Your words as disciples will have the power to dispel the fog and the sadness that shroud the hearts of your fellow human beings.

59. I have called you to fulfill that blessed desire you show Me—to perfect your soul, to transcend human knowledge, and to enter the Divine Treasury. And I, who heed your petitions and long for your progress, have given My Word abundantly so that you may feel happy.

60. When this present time has passed, and only the memory of this rally remains within you, you will consider yourselves blessed; and when you read My Word in the books, you will water with your tears those pages that were written with the love and tenderness you show Me as My children.

61. The time is already near when you will stand before this humanity as witnesses to My truth. But you must make resolutions even now and arm yourselves with courage. For the trial that awaits you is great. Let nothing make you cowardly, beloved disciples! And just as My Word has shown you a single path—love and truth—so too must you be the tireless sowers of this seed among humanity.

62. Your staff shall be prayer; it will prepare and make ready what is good for you. Through this prayer, you will feel your soul being transported to other planes—to higher, more exalted levels—the greater your preparation. And on these levels, you will breathe peace; you will feel inspired by the beings who inhabit them—the righteous and the virtuous—and they will bring you into My presence. In this fellowship, I will give you My new revelations and commissions.

63. I want you now to rest from your long journey, to shed no more tears in this earthly valley, and to soar upward in spirit.

64. I announce to you that you will yet witness the greatest catastrophes befall the world—catastrophes that will be the consequences of human selfishness and the lust for power, and of a lack of love and mercy. What will you do in those times, Israel, when you see all the forces of nature unleashed and your fellow human beings being scourged?

This world will experience severe earthquakes; the waters will overflow their banks; parts of the sea will become dry land, while other lands will be flooded by the waters. People will flee their regions and even their home countries in search of safety. The floods will devastate many cities, just as in the Great Flood of the First Age, and only a few will escape this severe judgment.

65. How will you receive these people who are fleeing so much misery and pain and seeking refuge in this nation as their ark of salvation? Will you obey My will and share your bread and your home with them?

66. Soon a time of great events will begin for the world. The earth will tremble, and the sun will send down scorching rays upon this world, searing its surface. The continents will be afflicted by suffering from one pole to the other; the entire globe will be purified, and there will be no creature that does not feel the severity and the atonement.

67. Yet according to this great chaos, the nations will regain their peace, and the forces of nature will subside. *According to* that "stormy night" in which this world lives, the rainbow of peace will appear, and all will return to its laws, its order, and its harmony.

68. Once again you will see the sky clear and the fields fertile. The streams will be clear once more, and the sea will be calm. There will be fruit on the trees and flowers in the meadows, and the harvests will be bountiful. Mankind, purified and healthy, will feel worthy once more and see the path to its ascent and return to Me made smooth.

69. Everyone will be thoroughly purified and cleansed from within, so as to be worthy of witnessing the coming New Age. For I must establish the new humanity upon firm foundations.

70. There are many spiritual beings who are waiting only for the rebirth of virtue in this world to come down and fulfill the mission I have entrusted to them. Prepare yourselves and be ready to receive them when that time comes, and shorten the days of your purification through your works of mercy.

71. I will enter every home to speak through their consciences to the souls of those in authority—to the heads of families, to the judges, and to the teachers—and I will leave the Law imprinted within them.

72. The reign of evil, which has prevailed in this world for so long, will soon disappear to make way for the reign of the Spirit—the unleashing of the spiritual gifts and abilities that exist within human beings, through which they have a very high destiny.

73. Many of you will be witnesses to these events that I am announcing to you today. Some of you in faith and others in unbelief, you will see these words come to pass.

74. Await the fulfillment of these prophecies with vigilance; always remain watchful so that no trial may cause you to falter, and keep my words engraved within you. For each one contains wisdom and force that will save you if you know how to apply them in your lives.

75. If you know how to protect yourselves through prayer and by following My Instruction, you will achieve spiritual progress and will be able to consciously navigate the new era that you are about to experience. You will feel My presence in your actions and in your gatherings, and, inspired by Me, you will accomplish works befitting your dignity as My disciples.

76. Live in harmony with the desires and ideals of your spiritual brothers and sisters, even when you are far apart. Your souls shall be united with theirs, and you shall all live in communion with Me. This is My will.

77. Feel My encouragement when you hear My Word, for it is life for everyone who is able to understand it, so that tomorrow you may be My disciples who fulfill My Law—so that you may not give sustenance to Sodom and Gomorrah. I give you My Word so that you may understand what the true riches of the soul are, so that you may be spiritualized and be worthy to inherit My Kingdom.

78. I give you the light of My Holy Spirit so that you may not sink into darkness. I have spoken to you so that you may make a dwelling for Me in your hearts and transform them into a sanctuary of My Divinity.

79. What nourishes the world in this age?: Pride, vanity, enmity, and vice-ridden pleasures, which sicken both the soul and the body. Yet I wish to see you free from this sensual indulgence, and that is why I have left your soul only the white robe. At the end of life's journey, I wish to receive you in My fatherly arms and say to you: "Welcome, you who knew how to live within My law and separated yourselves from the world to become My workers."

80. Everyone who hears My Word and puts it into practice will be worthy to receive My mercy from My treasury. This person will be the one who appears to others as a clear mirror. In him will be the gift of healing, the prophetic word. He will be like a spring of crystal-clear water for those who thirst for My Word. I will place My Divine Word within him and entrust him with My healing balm, so that he may be the one to bring comfort to all who suffer.

81. I will ensure that wherever he settles, there will be peace and joy, and I will entrust him with a sword so that he may combat all idolatry.

82. Teach your children to seek Me in the unknown. Tell them that you have sat down with Me at My table, and that you are no longer idolaters. If they reject Me, love them and forgive them.

83. The nations establish their borders, go to war, and sow death. Yet I have come in the Spirit to prepare some people, and these are you, who are part of the new generations that will seek Me tomorrow from spirit to spirit. In that time, the peoples of the earth will no longer arm themselves for war. People will receive Me into their souls.

84. I want you to be "the first ones," to prepare yourselves to share the Good News, and to be an example to your fellow human beings.

85. It is My will that you purify yourselves, for the defiled cannot come to Me, and your pain will then be very great. Rise up to Me to ease your pain.

I remove what is evil from you so that there may be well-being and joy in your soul—so that you may ascend to the summit of the Spiritual Mountain.

86. Feel love for your Master and for humanity; do not withhold My mercy. Strive to free your fellow human beings from fanaticism, and then My Spiritual World will be with you. Be My witnesses, and then I will give the Good News to the world through you.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 352

1. It is a blessed moment when My Spirit comes to be with you—a day when the paths are illuminated by My Light, so that the disciples, longing for My Word, may come to these places of gathering.

2. People, I welcome you; be welcome!

3. I hear your prayer, and in response to your heartfelt plea, I extend My mercy over humanity, so that every human being may spiritually feel My caress.

4. With good will and faith, you have prepared your hearts and made yourselves receptive, both physically and spiritually, to receive the divine Instruction.

5. Through this preparation, you ensure that My word of love is with you.

6. Disciples, from the very beginning I have prepared the paths that would lead you to the point where you now stand—to the spiritual development that will enable you to comprehend the spirit-to-spirit dialogue with your Father.

7. With this, I make it clear to you that I have never let you go your way at random, and that your steps in fulfilling My Law have obeyed a divine decree.

8. As if I were your shadow—so I have followed you at all times and have always helped you to move toward the path of life and truth. For once you are on it, it will not be I who follow *your* steps, but *you* who will follow in *my* footsteps.

9. It is here, on My path, that you will discover all the gifts your Spirit holds—the only way through which it finds within itself the necessary weapons to defend itself against the thousand dangers that lie in wait for it on its journey.

10. To many, the path of life has seemed hard and long because they have refused to understand that it is they themselves, with their faults and weaknesses, who make the cross of their existence ever heavier.

11. They lacked ideals and love, which is why, when they threw themselves into the arms of a materialistic life, they eventually felt disgusted and weary. To these souls, weary of the world, who have transferred their centuries-long weariness to their human nature, I have brought My encouraging word during this time—a word that is like a fine chisel, gradually shaping the rough boulders of these hearts according to the order of the universe until it has given them a beautiful and harmonious form — not merely a form, not merely an outward appearance, but true life, spiritual life.

12. I will that only the hardness of this rock remain, which will later become the foundation of a sanctuary in which only the truth dwells—a church in which My law is preserved and in which the voice of conscience is heard.

13. My effort to teach you in this Third Era through human mind has been marked by divine patience. For I wish that, when this revelation ends, My Word may remain preserved in the heart of each one of you. Thus, tomorrow, when you realize that the time for your testimony has come, you shall feel that your soul is filled with this essence, and that your lips will not refuse to utter the spiritual inspiration that I pour into you.

You will find yourselves surrounded by great crowds, and yet for moments you will feel alone. But your solitude will be only outward, for it will suffice for you to connect with Me to feel My loving support within, as well as the presence of a world of light that, though invisible to your physical eyes, is perceptible to your spiritual senses.

14. Will you be able to feel alone or forsaken, even though you know the secret of prayer that brings you into contact with spiritual life? Will you allow misfortunes to defeat you, even though you possess the strength of your Master within your very being? No, beloved disciples, you must not lose your trust or grow weak on your mission. For then you will find yourselves shedding tears because you consider yourselves outcasts, without realizing that your tears fall upon the treasure you carry within your very being—a treasure you have refused to see.

15. Fill your treasure chest even now, but be mindful of what you keep within it, and be fully aware of all that you possess and the use of each of your gifts.

16. I do not want you to merely repeat with your lips that you are heirs to My Kingdom—I want you to truly know why you are My heirs and what your inheritance is.

17. Only those who know from the very depths of their souls what they carry within will understand how to make My work known. Only those who are fully aware of all that they know and possess will be able to remain steadfast in the face of great trials.

18. I see that you have made spiritual progress during the time you have been listening to Me. For when you examine yourselves in the light of your conscience, you will realize that you have become morally better, that your faith has grown, and that you have absorbed within yourselves some of the power that My Word radiates. But I also tell you that you should not be content with what you have achieved thus far, but that you

should continue step by step on the path to perfection, without coming to a standstill.

19. Now you know the path you are treading; you know where you are directing your steps, and you have a lofty ideal.

20. How many of you have arrived defeated by life's struggles, lacking perseverance in your deeds, without knowing where you were going, without a goal or hope of salvation. Yet today you lead a new life full of trust and ideals. Is this not a step forward on your spiritual path?

21. My light has long shone upon your path to protect you from the abyss into which those souls plunge who lack the light of faith and hope.

22. I, who know the pain that awaits humanity, come with My Instruction to reveal to them the way to withstand catastrophes, overcome temptations, and achieve victory over evil and misfortune. In this way, you have received yet another manifestation of My love.

23. I have come to you to unite you and to begin forming the new people of Israel, in accordance with a promise I have given to humanity since the earliest times.

24. Is it not true that you have often felt, in moments of stillness or meditation, that something spiritual is drawing near to you? This happened because My promise was inscribed in your soul even before you came to earth, and when that time has come, intuition reveals itself with clarity and allows you to feel the moment of My presence on your path.

25. Do not think that this premonition was only within you who have heard this Word—no, it has been in every soul, for My new people will comprise all of humanity, without distinction of race, family, lineage, skin color, or language.

26. Today, as people all over the earth drink from the cup of pain—the bitterest cup of all time—I have found many of your fellow human beings meditating and even praying after having undergone a trial. I have seen great sinners and stubborn debauchees pause in their actions and prepare themselves to hear the voice of their conscience.

27. This was the moment when the Spirit revealed My promise to the heart, and when man asked himself inwardly, "Where does this hope that lives within me come from?"

28. I will tell you: It springs from My Divine Spirit. My staff of justice touches the rock of your heart to cause the crystal-clear water of repentance to gush forth from it, in which you will wash away your stains until you achieve renewal and cause love to spring forth from it.

29. No matter how strict, unforgiving, and relentless you may judge My justice to be—truly, I tell you, you will always find My Fatherly love within it.

30. Turn your attention to yourselves: You are continually purifying yourselves through suffering, yet at the same time you have the comfort, the balm, and the strength that My Word gives you.

31. I am telling you nothing new, humanity. For everything has already been said in the Law of the First Era. But your spiritual immaturity and the clumsiness of your understanding have caused your Father, incarnated in Jesus, to come into the world to make the content of the Law clear to you through His works.

32. But the generations of humanity have failed to penetrate to the very core of My Word, and have brought about the need for a new explanation of the Law of the First Age and of My works and words of the Second Age in this time.

33. I am currently seeking hearts, for into some I wish to inscribe the commandments of My Law, as if they were the stone tablets upon which My commandments were carved in the First Era, while I wish to draw others to Me so that they may be like the wood upon which Jesus was crucified.

34. Yes, humanity, there is such great spiritual backwardness among people that it will be necessary to repeat what has already been revealed so that they may awaken and—once awakened—receive My new message, which is the explanation of all that was revealed in earlier times.

35. I know how to seize the moment when I encounter a person devoted to self-reflection, to the examination of conscience, or to prayer, to announce to him that the hour of his resurrection to true life has come. It is the moment when the soul breaks the chains that have bound it to the world, and from the purest part of its being utters a cry for freedom, like a prisoner who, after a long time in captivity, finally sees before his eyes the bars that have been his torment open— like a shipwrecked man who, after struggling desperately against the churning sea, finally sees the longed-for shore on the horizon.

36. I tell you: The trials that man has brought upon himself in this age are very severe, for they are necessary for his salvation.

37. Divine justice will be carried out upon what is most dear to each person, in order to demand an accounting for the deeds of every human being.

38. Well then, beloved people: You who have had a premonition of My presence in some form comprehensible to your immaturity—here I am,

making My Word human so that you may feel it and understand it. You who have had many moments of reflection on your past, on your present, and on the eternity that awaits you are now taking on a great spiritual responsibility toward humanity: that of being witnesses to My new message—this Word that you have heard at the foot of the Mountain of the Third Era.

39. You still have much to struggle against the "flesh" and against the world so that you may no longer be their servants—and you must purify your hearts deeply so that you may make them worthy bearers of My Word.

40. Therefore, it is necessary that My work subject you to a constant struggle, and that trials—as wise lessons—be a constant part of your life, so that you may live with vigilance.

41. I assure you that the one who has strengthened his faith through suffering will be the one who remains faithful to My Law with the greatest steadfastness throughout his entire life's journey. For there are some who feel their faith revive only when they receive blessings. But when what they ask for or hope for does not come to them, they turn their backs on Me. Yet this is not faith; this cannot be the bulwark in which to seek refuge during life's great battles.

42. How important it is for a person to come to understand what spiritual atonement means, so that, recognizing that the soul has a past known only to God, he may accept his cup of suffering with love, patience, respect, and even joy—knowing that thereby he washes away past and present blemishes , settles debts, and earns merit before the Law.

43. There will be no spiritual elevation in pain as long as one does not suffer with love, with respect for My justice, and with resignation to what each has brought upon themselves. Yet only this elevation in the midst of trials will be able to give people the understanding of what the law of spiritual reparation is.

44. Do not tremble at these revelations; on the contrary, rejoice at the thought that this Word will shatter the notion you had of eternal punishment and all the interpretations of eternal fire that were given to you in times past.

The "fire" is a symbol of the pain, self-reproach, and remorse that will torment the soul and purify it, just as gold is purified in the crucible. In this pain lies My Will, and in My Will lies My love for you.

45. If it were true that it is fire that eradicates human sins, then all the bodies of those who have sinned would have to be cast into the fire here in earthly life—in life, because they would no longer feel it once dead. For

bodies never ascend into the Spiritual Realm—on the contrary, once they have fulfilled their purpose, they sink into the earth's interior, where they merge with the nature from which they drew life.

46. But if you believe that what you call "eternal fire" is intended not for the body but for the soul, this is yet another grave error, because there are no material elements in the spiritual realm, nor does fire have any effect on the soul. What is born of matter is matter; what is born of the Spirit is Spirit.

47. My Word does not come down to attack any religious belief. If anyone thinks this, he is greatly mistaken. My Word will explain the meaning of all that has been misinterpreted and has therefore given rise to errors that have been passed down among humanity from generation to generation.

48. What value would My Law and My teaching have if they were unable to save souls from error and sin? And what purpose would My presence as a human being in the world have served if there were many who would have to perish forever in an endless atonement?

49. Hear My Word, and you will experience how much darkness it frees you from. Hear My Word, and you will discover all the revelations your soul longs for—the knowledge you must possess and all the answers to your doubts.

50. Everything that man needs to know about spiritual life in order to direct his life's path toward that plane of existence, I reveal to you in My Instructions.

51. Thus, you will gain an understanding of spiritual development, you will know the stages through which the soul passes, and you will understand the significance of atonement. But if you truly wish to understand My instructions, I tell you that you must learn to leave this level of materialism on which you live, from which it is impossible for you to see the light of truth.

52. The mind alone is not capable of comprehending the content of this work. It also requires spiritual sensitivity and intuition to penetrate to the core of My spiritual teaching.

53. This is why I teach My disciples the prayer from Spirit to Spirit. For without this way of praying, people will not be able to attain the enlightenment of their minds through other means.

54. The times foretold by the prophets—those in which the Spirit of Truth would come to enlighten all—are precisely the ones you are experiencing. Yet I wished to surprise you by revealing Myself in this form,

to test your understanding of the meaning of the prophecies, which state that I would reveal Myself spiritually through the human mind.

55. Today, now that My promise has been fulfilled—as I revealed Myself to humanity through humanity itself— I want you not to forget that one of the greatest goals of My teaching was that you would spread throughout the world the way of praying and elevating yourselves that I taught you, so that humanity may learn how to prepare itself to feel My presence in its soul, in its mind, and in its heart.

56. Do you not believe, beloved people, that it would be better if you were the ones to proclaim My presence in the Spirit to humanity in this Third Era, rather than the unleashed elements, the raging storms, the earthquakes that destroy cities, the seas that ravage the land, and the land that turns into sea? Do you not believe that it would be more spiritual and humane on your part to forestall these events through your acts of love and mercy?

57. Prepare yourselves in truth and in the Spirit, and then I will use this people, just as I used Noah, who was strong in faith, and advise them to build a spiritual ark , in whose bosom people will find salvation— an ark built through faith, spiritualization, and mercy, which is to be a true temple of peace and security, and a place of refuge in times of both material and spiritual misfortune.

58. As time passes and people examine and investigate testimonies and signs to prove the truth of My revelation, they will come to understand that everything that happened in these times was nothing other than one of the many signs that announced to the world the end of My revelation and the beginning of a new era.

59. How deeply have the prophets of the Third Era slept! Only rarely do they open their eyes and prepare themselves to see what is to come. That is why this people does not know all that it ought to know about the future, just as in other eras Israel was prepared and warned by its prophets centuries before an event occurred.

60. It had to be My Word that warns and rouses you, just as I am doing on this day, on which I also announce to you that Divine Justice will befall the rulers of the earth, for they, too, must purify their souls. They will be afflicted more and more, for in this way I will prepare the time of peace, prosperity, and unity that will follow the time of trials.

61. According to the new Great Flood, the rainbow will shine as a symbol of peace and of the new covenant that humanity will make spiritually with its Lord.

62. You must prepare yourselves for a difficult battle, for you will all have to fight against the dragon of evil, whose weapons are the lust for glory, hatred, earthly force, licentiousness, vanity, selfishness, lies, idolatry, and fanaticism— all forces of evil born of the human heart, against which you will have to fight with great courage and faith until you have defeated them

63. When the dragon of your passions has been slain by your weapons of light, a new world will appear before the eyes of humanity—a *new* world, even though it is the same one; but it will appear more beautiful. For then people will use it for their well-being and progress by infusing all their actions with an ideal of spiritualization.

64. Hearts will be ennobled, the minds of people will be enlightened, and the Spirit will be able to bear witness to its existence. All that is good will flourish, and all that is uplifting will serve as a seed for human endeavors.

65. You will also experience this transformation in the material world: the rivers will be full of water, the barren fields will become fertile, and the forces of nature will return to their usual course, because harmony will reign between humankind and God, between humankind and the divine works, and between humankind and the laws dictated by the Creator of life.

66. Does My Word seem like a fantasy to you? That is because you cannot realize that you are at the end of an earthly era and at the beginning of a spiritual age. Your journey through this world is so brief that many of you are unable to perceive the changes taking place in material life or in spiritual life. For sometimes these transitions take centuries to be completed. Only the study by a mind elevated through faith, goodness, and prayer enables one to become aware of the influence of time upon humanity.

67. When you who hear Me with skepticism are one day in the spiritual realm, you will be able to grasp this truth in its fullness, for then you will compare your existences on Earth during the various occasions on which you have inhabited it, and you will be able to assess the development, the goals, and the principles of every earthly stage and every spiritual era. Then you will lament that you did not know how to make use of your soul's experience to accomplish works worthy of those who have been disciples of life for so long.

68. I leave these words inscribed in your Spirits so that, when you become witnesses to their fulfillment, you may bless My Word and set out

to bear witness to My teaching and to explain all the events that I am currently prophesying to you.

69. I know that the remorse of those who have not believed My Word or have rejected it will be very great when they witness its fulfillment, and words will then burst forth from their hearts, asking Me for forgiveness because they doubted. Yet I also know that among them there will be those who will be filled with fervor and who will become the most tireless sowers of My Instructions.

70. In order to keep his faith alive as a living flame, man has always needed extraordinary events that lead him to reflect and elevate his feelings. Due to a lack of spiritual development, he doubts the truth when it reveals itself in a simple way and does not come shrouded in a veil of mystery.

71. You have always sought Me through suffering; few are those who seek Me out of love and gratitude.

72. Human beings should know themselves so that they may become aware that they are not merely matter, but that they also possess a noble, good part of their being, which is the Spirit.

73. Those who have developed spiritually to a higher level recognize Mary as a Spirit, without ascribing a specific form to her. But those who must see in order to believe are compelled by their spiritual immaturity to seek out images that represent her spiritual qualities.

74. If you take the Master as your example by mastering the body so that your spiritual gifts may unfold, you will be able to receive from Me everything you need to do good. But you should not do this to boast before others, but rather to follow your Master.

75. If you seek God, seek Him in the spiritual, in goodness, in the wonders of nature; but do not seek God in images.

76. Mary is the Spirit so deeply united with the Divine that she constitutes one of its aspects, as represented by the three forms of revelation: the Father, the Word, and the Light of the Holy Spirit. In this sense, Mary is that Spirit of God who reveals and embodies divine providence.

77. Mary is the one who inspires and encourages you to earn merits and to accept the trials of the world in which you live with resignation and willingness, so that you may find spiritual happiness in the midst of those trials, for this helps your soul attain greater elevation.

78. The soul will delight in God and share in His essence. But first, it must develop by inhabiting various bodies, so that it may then continue its

development on higher planes of existence until it enters into eternal perfection.

79. My people, do not be content merely to hear My Word—delve into it, so that when you no longer hear Me in this form, you may feel strong and follow the example of your Master by doing good for humanity. Your actions shall always be founded on My truth.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 353

1. The Father's heart opens lovingly to receive you. For I see your sufferings and bestow My mercy upon you.

2. The fountain of grace pours forth in this Third Era, and just as I prepared My apostles with My Word in the Second Era, so in this era I enlighten all of humanity with the light of My Holy Spirit. For I wish to make all worthy to call themselves children of God.

3. You are the chosen people of Israel—the strong, the favored ones—and you must lead the multitudes of all humanity, for you are all My children. In this era, I choose the sinner; I give the "Prodigal Son" the opportunity for the salvation of his soul.

4. I do not want anyone to be lost, nor do I want any of you to stray from My bosom, for My love is unique. Here are My mercy and My perfect love.

5. Nor do I betray you, nor do I look upon the blemishes in your hearts. I hear your repentance when you say to Me, "Father, we want to walk on this path without any blemish." Then I forgive every sin.

I also hear you say to Me, "Father, we want to follow in Your footsteps," and I say to you, "Take this path, which is full of virtue. It is the pure path on which sin will be removed from your hearts."

6. You ask Me to grant you the ability to communicate with your loved ones, and indeed, on this day of grace, the Master tells you: I grant you this grace for the last time. For truly, I tell you: According to this year, these rallies will no longer be accessible through the human mind. But those souls for whom you ask Me for light will reveal themselves to you only from Spirit to Spirit. Therefore, I am preparing you so that your soul may rise ever higher, that you may receive this grace.

7. You will never be defenseless, My people, for I have never distanced Myself from you; I have always protected you with the tenderness of My mercy. It is you who have at times separated yourselves from Me.

8. Today I remind you that there is a Father for you, a most loving Father who bestows His mercy upon you to guide you along the true path.

9. Man has placed a dark blindfold over your eyes and led you astray from the safe path; he has led you to the abysses, into the darkness. But truly, I tell you, blessed people: I do not want you to perish. That is why I am granting you a new opportunity for your salvation.

10. I am currently writing the word "love" into each of your hearts—love, which is the best defense of the people of Israel—love, which is the most powerful weapon for all of humanity—love, which will truly bring you into the Kingdom of Light.

11. In the past, you were the lost, wandering the paths of the world like the “Prodigal Son”—disturbed in your souls, disappointed in your hearts, with worry etched into the very depths of your being—and you found neither a word of comfort nor a hand to guide you, and at times the mirage of the desert appeared before you. And when you thought you had discovered the safe path, you realized at that very moment that you had been mistaken, and that the light that had appeared before your eyes was only an illusion.

12. During this time, you have set out on the path of light. It was no coincidence that brought you onto this path—it was My will. For truly, I say to you, beloved people: “Not a leaf on a tree stirs without My will.” For the destiny of every creature lies in Me.

13. The Father tells you: When, in the Second Era, Jesus’ body was carried to the tomb, My Spirit set out to give light to the souls who were in darkness and to free them from their chains. From that moment on, those souls who had been condemned to “eternal” night received the light.

14. My word will come to pass; through My grace and My love, souls will receive the Resurrection and will seek ever greater elevation in the spiritual realm. For they have recognized their Lord, their Savior, who can go before them. They will sing “Hosanna” to the Lord, and I will truly grant them another grace: That of transforming them into your guardian angels, so that they may guide you according to 1950. You will receive their messages and counsel through intuition, and in moments of trial you may call upon them in My name. Their will is My will; in their love for you is My love, for they have washed themselves in the purest waters of the Lamb and have made themselves worthy of this grace.

15. You are the Chosen People to whom the Law was entrusted so that humanity might be governed by it. And now is the time when this humanity must rise up on the path of light and truth by obeying My commandments.

16. I have given you My divine light in three ages, yet I do not bring you “fruit with a different taste.” My instruction in this Third Age is the same spiritual teaching as that which I have always entrusted to you.

17. Throughout the ages, the soul has become materialized. That is why humanity is disoriented and does not know how to guide itself spiritually along the path that leads to perfection.

18. The Master has been with you to choose and prepare you, to transform you into workers who sow My Word into hearts yearning for truth. Yet doubt and a lack of spiritualization have been the reason why My work has not yet been recognized by all of humanity.

19. Few are those who have heeded Me in this time. My Universal Ray has enlightened you and prepared you so that all My children may hear My call through you.

20. Prepare yourself, Israel, to take up the sword of love with confidence and courage, with which you will fight against the darkness that still lies in wait for you, even in the last days of My rally in this form.

21. My Divine Word has been revealed through your mind to provide you, through the essence of My Word, with the equipment and life necessary for the elevation of your soul, so that you may be an example to humanity.

22. I have placed My Instruction within your soul so that it may be elevated by making your body pliable, so that you may be the messengers of My Word, and so that people may not become a barrier that hinders the advance of the work of the Spirit.

23. The world nurtures paganism and idolatry. I have never given you a teaching that promotes fanaticism or denies the spirituality that lies in My work. The forces of nature have borne witness to Me, yet the world sleeps a deep sleep and allows the soul to remain in the abyss and in darkness. Arise, Israel, with obedience and with the force in your Spirit, to speak to the world and awaken it.

24. Since you have not prepared yourselves, since you have not gathered my Instructions nor studied them, I will therefore no longer make myself known to you through the voice-bearer—no, for my will is one, and it reveals itself by bringing my Word to fulfillment throughout the entire world—in the visible and the invisible. According to 1950, I will continue to guide and inspire you from Spirit to Spirit.

25. You will not perish, for then I would no longer be God. Yet everything that has come forth from Me must return to Me. But the soul must purify itself and earn merit through its struggle in order to spread its pure harvest before My penetrating gaze.

26. Rise up with courage to confront the darkness and deception. Reveal the truth that you have received in this time.

27. The Shepherd Elijah will go before you and explain what you have not understood. Discipline yourselves; be like gentle and humble sheep who bear witness to the world of what they have received from My Divinity.

28. Mary will cover you with her mantle, and from her motherly heart, Divine Tenderness will flow so that you may carry it in your hearts and let it be your encouragement.

29. Prepare yourselves, people, for difficult times are coming upon you, and it is not My will that, due to a lack of preparation, you seek guidance from the blind and needy person who has nothing to give you. I have made Myself known in this time to bring light to the blind and show them the way.

30. Remember that the Master told you long ago that you would have to fight against the deception of false spokespeople. For in the times to come, false workers will appear.

31. It is not My will that you be weak or lacking in knowledge. Yet if you feel that way, it is not because you have lacked My Instruction, but because you have not engraved it upon your hearts. Many of you trust that I will remain with you as the Master for even longer, as revealed through your mind. Yet I tell you that you must be vigilant, for this time is drawing to a close. Therefore, I tell you that you must be prepared, for among you will appear the teachers who will impart My instruction to the world.

32. Humanity will seek Me; it will seek My work; it will seek you. *The* person who has blasphemed the most will be the one who seeks Me first, and you must then be prepared to speak to him about My teaching.

33. Israel, never deny My mercy, and do not seal your lips to conceal My truth. No one possesses this wisdom as you do, and even the most limited mind will not let any of your words pass unnoticed at the right moment. When you are prepared, words will flow from your lips that will astonish the world.

34. Do not let this opportunity go to waste, Israel; always be ready to fulfill your mission and bring light to those who are in darkness. Trust in My Word, for in time you will see that only one teaching will endure on the face of the earth: that of love.

35. Great multitudes of people will set out tomorrow, and you must then guide them; you must rid them of their idolatry and fanaticism; you must pray that My light may shine in their minds and in their souls, so that they may turn their gaze toward the Infinite and behold My presence, which will say to them: “Welcome to the Father; you have prepared yourselves with faith and hope in Me to receive My Word, and I receive you.”

36. From the earliest times, I have prepared your souls by drawing them closer to the path of virtue, and I have instilled My inspiration within you.

37. At all times I have set before you righteousness, love, and obedience to My Law. This struggle has seemed arduous to you, and walking this path difficult. Therefore, I ceaselessly work upon your hearts.

My Word is like a chisel that approaches a hard boulder and continually shapes it to give it form, to create a sanctuary on whose altar the virtues I have entrusted to you will shine. There I wish to dwell, to contemplate your faith and receive your prayer—there, according to My will, you shall keep My Divine Word as in a chest, so that tomorrow, when you feel forsaken and are surrounded by the misfortunes of this life, you may remember that you carry a treasure within your heart, that your soul is its owner, and that you must show mercy to the multitudes of people who are dying of thirst and whom I see hungry according to truth. Give them the bread that I have given you, which is the bread of life that nourishes the soul.

38. My Word is like a loud bell that is now calling out to souls to give them courage, strength, and faith.

39. You have wandered without direction, like a traveler who cannot find the destination of the path. Yet the Father has drawn near to you in this time of struggle for humanity. Since the vicissitudes of life weigh heavily upon you and injustice is at its peak, I have come as a radiant light that dispels the darkness.

40. I have called you because you are part of the twelve tribes of the blessed people of Israel. I did not want this time to pass without your soul feeling My peace and without you enjoying, at the feast, the finest dishes I have provided for you at My table.

41. I spread out My fatherly arms to welcome your souls, to engrave My Word in your hearts, to show you the Law, and to enable you to feel My divine Presence as the Holy Spirit.

42. I await your elevation and spiritualization so that I may bestow My mercy upon you in its fullness. The chains of sin still bind you. Therefore, the Father says to you: I have subjected you to a difficult struggle, yet I have given you the strength necessary to overcome these obstacles.

43. Free yourselves from sin; rid yourselves of hatred and evil, and come to Me to prepare yourselves through My Instruction. For tomorrow you are to be messengers of this truth.

44. Do not be confused, and do not distort the path I have taught you by adding the world's various beliefs to My work. For then I will hold you accountable as bad disciples who have extinguished their lamps and gone to sleep like the foolish virgins in My parable.

45. The path I have laid out for you is like a crucible in which your soul is purified so that it may come to Me.

46. It is the crucible to which the Father subjects you that enables you to recognize the right path and urges you to purify your soul through your good works, through the fulfillment of your mission, and through spiritual reparation.

47. It is necessary for you to purify yourselves so that you may feel My presence and receive the inspiration of My Divine Spirit. That is why I have also taught you to pray.

48. My peace must be in every home; your children shall be like seeds of peace. You shall guide them through righteousness, through love and mercy, and through good examples. In every home I will take up residence as a pilgrim and will speak there of My Law— —which is in the conscience of the heads of families, so that they may act according to My will.

49. I will enter people's homes and rid them of their greed. I will provide teaching on how to live as brothers and sisters, so that they may love one another and live in peace.

50. Blessed people: This period in which I am speaking to you now, and whose end is near, will mark the beginning of the end of evil, the culmination of the corruption that has nourished the world in this age.

51. The light of the Holy Spirit will shine in all its splendor across the entire globe. All My children will behold its radiance, and it will serve to raise them to a new life full of peace.

52. When will these events take place, My people? You do not know. I leave the prophecy written only in your hearts; yet when you are ready, it will not be difficult for you to feel My presence and to hear My voice from Spirit to Spirit.

53. Tomorrow you will unite spiritually, as I have asked of you, and thus you will set out and fulfill your difficult mission. You will unite your thoughts, your ideals, and your will so that I may carry out My will among you.

54. Blessed people: Engrave My Word in your heart; reflect, study, and seek the truth, and you will taste the flavor of this food that I have left you. You will set out on your journey, go to your loved ones in the various provinces, and be like messengers of My peace, My light, and My grace— as I make you their bearers.

55. In this corner of the earth where you live, the light of My Spirit has descended to illuminate your existence and to transform you from selfish beings into true brothers and sisters to your neighbors.

56. “Workers in My fields,” I call you in My Word, for I have come to you to provide you with teaching on the perfect way to cultivate love in the hearts of people.

57. I do not yet demand of you the fruit of the vine, for you still have much to learn from Me before you can offer Me a fruit worthy of Me. Nevertheless, you should often remember that My revelation in this form will not be eternal but temporary, and that you must continue learning until the very end of My Instructions.

58. The loud bell that you have heard for so long, and which called you to assembly in a spiritual way, is now ringing its final toll. Its sound is solemn and full of justice; for now it is no longer the jubilant call that invites the ignorant to the spiritual feast, nor the summons to the sick to be relieved of their heavy burden simply by hearing My Word of Life. Now it is the wake-up call summoning the disciples who have received the divine instructions for a long time—it is the voice commanding all those who have received proofs of My truth, gifts, commissions, and blessings to gather around their Father and Master so that they may hear His final instructions, His final rules for living.

59. Blessed are the souls who, conscious of the significance of these moments, withdraw from the temptations of the world and its empty pleasures in order to be with Me in the Spirit. For they will know how to interpret and obey My divine commandments. They will be able to continue tending the vine, and at the end of the day’s work, when they hear My call through the Spirit, they will be able to offer Me the fruit pleasing to Me—the fruit of their spiritualization, their love, and their elevation.

60. The year 1950 is inscribed in the Spirit of this people, for it is the year established by My Will for the conclusion of this stage of My revelation through the human mind.

61. I have sent you My Instruction so that you may find encouragement and light in it amid your sufferings. For the time of great trials for humanity is coming, and I want My people to emerge from them unscathed and victorious.

62. I still see you as weak in your faith. It is enough for the elements of nature to be unleashed, and already your hearts are filled with fear. Why? Have I not told you that the forces of nature must obey and respect you when you are on the path marked by My Law?

63. Oh, people, it is because your conscience tells you at every turn that you are not fulfilling your duty as good disciples!

64. I am not lying, nor am I exaggerating, when I tell you that the kingdoms of nature can hear your voice and obey and respect you.

The history of Israel was written down as a testimony to My truth, and in it you can discover how the people of God were re , and again recognized and respected by the forces and elements of nature. Why should this not apply to you?

Do you perhaps think that My force or My love for humanity has changed over time? No, you multitudes who hear this word: the light of My Spirit floods over you; My force and My love are eternal and unchanging.

65. Now I desire that this people—the new Israel—appear among humanity, full of faith, strength, and spiritual light, to bear witness to the world of the truth of My existence, My love, and My justice, just as that people of the First Era bore witness to the existence and justice of the living and true God.

66. Remember that you are the captive people in the "New Egypt" that is the world, and that the Pharaoh is the prevailing materialism that enslaves and torments. But also remember that you must unite in the struggle and continue your journey together so that you may never be defeated by your enemies. Then you will see all those miracles and mighty deeds that the people of Israel experienced on their path to liberation repeated, though now in spiritual form.

67. My people, beloved people: If you truly love the freedom of the Spirit, if you hunger and thirst for justice, if the chains of shame and misery that you drag along with you truly weigh heavily upon you, then unite spiritually, pray earnestly, strengthen your resolve, let yourself be enlightened by the light of faith, inspiration, and the ideal, and set out for the new Promised Land, whose existence is as certain as the land of Canaan was for that Israelite people who, in the First Era, endured the trials and hardships of the desert until they attained the fulfillment of the divine promise.

68. It is My voice that awakens you, and if you were to ignore it, it will not come a second time to awaken you tomorrow.

69. Israel: Set out tirelessly toward My Instruction, which I have placed in your heart and in your soul. I am the Master who draws near to you to speak to you in the intimacy of your heart and to let you feel the fire of My love, so as to lift your soul to the light and grace of My Divine Spirit.

70. I tirelessly bestow My mercy upon you to save you from ruin. As a physician, I anoint you with My balm, and as a Father, I draw near to you, comfort you, and help you recognize your imperfections.

71. Blessed Israel, I ask you: What will you do tomorrow when the Master no longer reveals Himself through your mind? You are not yet able to comprehend the greatness of My work, and that is why I have told you to study and ponder My Word, so that you do not fall into fanaticism and idolatry.

I have spoken to all of you; I have sat at My table with everyone, and I have seated all of you in the best place. I have shown you the humility of My Spirit so that you, too, may be humble.

72. Know, beloved people, that now is the time when you must be gentle and humble, so that you may be true spiritualists who carry within yourselves the essence, the love, and the force of your Father, and so that you may set out on the path. For I have taught you with the light of the Holy Spirit, and even if you are still disciples today, tomorrow you shall be masters.

73. I will give you everything you need to nourish the world. You shall go to the nations, the peoples, the villages, and the provinces, and pass on what I have entrusted to you. And through inspiration, you will have an inexhaustible source of light, grace, love, and Instruction for your fellow human beings.

74. I have never taught you anything unnecessary or evil. My law and My work are pure and far removed from materialism. Therefore, I have eliminated fanaticism and idolatry, and I have even stripped you of the material symbols that embody the spiritual. I have taught you the pure, perfect way to pray and to seek Me.

75. It is not My will, Israel, that tomorrow you transform the houses of prayer into houses of fanaticism. For I have instructed you on how to practice the spiritualist teaching, and if you have put My instructions into practice, you will have direct dialogue between spirits. In this way, there will always be harmony and brotherhood among you.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 354

1. Come once more to the Master, O disciples, as you quicken your steps to reach the foot of the mountain as soon as possible, from where you will hear the greeting and counsel that your Father sends you.

From the moment you begin to hear the sound of this voice that I send to you from infinity, your soul begins to ascend, to rise, until it reaches the summit and finds Me as I impart My eternal Instruction of love and wisdom.

2. Thus, with each of My rallies, you prepare yourselves by ascending from the foot of the mountain to arrive at the summit when My lesson comes to an end, united and one with My Spirit.

3. I am currently giving you the final lessons of this stage of My revelation through humanity, and you listen to them eagerly, drinking in their essence drop by drop and strengthening your faith. In doing so, you bring joy to My Spirit, for when My Word ends in this form, you will remain as faithful witnesses. I will leave you prepared to continue My work in the hearts of humanity.

4. If you reflect deeply, you will realize that I have taken you under My care to transform you into true apostles—that I have spoken to you not only through My Word, but also through the trials and events of your lives, and that I have shaped and purified you through them, because I wish to leave you behind as preachers of the truth.

Do not utter My words without your heart feeling them, without living out My Instructions, so that your deeds in this time may speak more than your words from past ages, and so that you may set an example of humility, submission, and spiritual elevation. I want the world, when it sees you suffering and giving evidence of spiritual strength, to learn to trust—and even to smile—even in the midst of the greatest pain. If you follow My Instruction, your actions will leave a good seed in the hearts of your fellow human beings.

5. You can no longer lie to humanity. It has evolved to the point where it can discern both the truth and deception.

6. The situation in which the sects of the Pharisees and Sadducees exalted themselves above the people and beguiled and deceived them with false examples must not be repeated among you. In this present age, no such sects shall arise within the bosom of my people. There shall be neither Pharisees nor Sadducees among my new apostles. Anyone who does not consider himself prepared to preach should keep his lips sealed and his hands clasped until he has been transformed into one of my

disciples. Only then should he allow his lips to open to speak my words and let the treasure he keeps in his soul overflow.

That is why I have spoken much to you—to leave you prepared, so that the world may not beguile you with its theories, nor destroy the temple you have built in your hearts. This is the reason why I have set aside a long time for teaching, so that My Word may purify your soul, and faith may take deep root, and even your body may share in spiritualization, and you may thus be prepared, as My instruments, to reveal to the world the force and grace with which you have been clothed.

7. I have not made use of scientists, philosophers, or scholars to sow My seed of love among the people of this age. I have chosen the humble, those who hunger and thirst for spiritual elevation—those who long for eternity and yearn for the peace of the universe. These who hunger and those who lack the goods of the world belong to the people of Spiritual Israel.

When I called these creatures to entrust them with such a great mission, I did not choose them at random. I wisely selected each soul to let them hear My voice and to assign them their path, their daily work, to give them the farmland and the seed, and also the farming tools. For once you are equipped, O you humble and poor of the earth, I will send you out into the world to show and offer this light, which fills you with bliss and which will then spread throughout the entire globe.

8. I made you wait for the fulfillment of my promises, yet it is only in the present time that you see them fulfilled. In your previous incarnations, you sought the fulfillment of my promise to return to you, but you did not find it. But your soul, which possesses eternal life, has cast off its temporary garments—like clothes torn in battle—and holds fast to its hope; and at last you see your faith and your trust that My Word must be fulfilled rewarded. Today you have seen the long path that leads to Me open up before your soul.

9. Have not My Law and My instructions of earlier times been the same path as the one I am now showing you? I , say to you: In My teaching, which I have taught and revealed to you since the earliest times, I have prepared you for the knowledge of what I am speaking to you today. Through Moses and the prophets, I made the Law known to you so that you might live among yourselves with justice and respect and pay tribute to Me through your prudent and orderly lives.

You have recognized that only when you do good do you live in grace, and that I rewarded your works when they obeyed the precepts of the Law, and that when you did not heed their voice, you felt that you had not

been pleasing to your Father and your conscience reproached you for your unfaithfulness.

Yet although you had such wise Instructions before your eyes in My messengers, you had no idea that they were leading you to the knowledge of spiritual life. Humanity's gaze did not cross the threshold of that wondrous life which you will all possess and which is the goal for which you were created.

10. Time passed; I sent Jesus to you, and through Him I spoke to the souls and hearts of people so that they might feel that He who spoke to them taught through His life and example, so that His teaching might be understood as a heavenly message, as an invitation to true life. And you opened your eyes, your hearts, and your souls, and came to know from whom the Word came.

You received His examples, His miracles, and His Instructions, and in Him you glimpsed the beauty of spiritual life. You have come to know that that humble Master did not come to rule over this world, that He did not come to remain on earth, and that He would only pass through it briefly, only to return to the home from which He had come, to await His disciples there after He had completed His work of redemption.

11. But where did that Master return to, who had come to give proof of His infinite love for humanity? Where did He come from, He who was a source of tenderness and wisdom? And where would His disciples seek that bread of life and that wine of love?

How many loved Him and felt His presence, and when they saw Him depart, they would have gladly followed Him to His home, to which He returned—because their souls had awakened to life when they felt called and caressed by the Master's voice— through that Instruction which explained the meaning of human feelings of love, material nature, and also the purpose of spiritual life.

12. I did not make you spurn the world, nor did I deprive people of good food, nor of wholesome joys, nor of their sacred duties toward the family. I merely set people on the moral path of this earthly life, and the soul on the infinite path that leads to Me.

Through that divine Instruction, virtue blossomed; the soul saw the door to ascension open for the path of every being who would obey My commandments. Yet no one suspected that according to that time I would come once more with My words to continue My work, and that I would reveal to you even more than what I told you in Jesus.

13. Before I departed from this world, I said to My disciples: "The Comforter will come to you, the Spirit of Truth, who will reveal to you

what He has in His treasury." But for you, who desired to know the mysteries of the life of the Spirit—which never end—one life after another, one trial after another, awaited you, and each of them was the fulfillment of one of those words. You knew that the Father could not break His promise, for even in the earliest times you experienced that every word that comes from Him comes to pass. And finally, in this time, you have the reward for your hope.

14. Behold here the continuation of My work, My coming in the Third Era as the Spirit of Comfort, surrounded by My great hosts of angels, as it is written.

These spiritual beings in my retinue represent a part of the comfort I have promised you, and through their wholesome counsel and examples of virtue, you have already received evidence of their mercy and peace. Through them I have bestowed blessings upon you, and they have served as mediators between you and my Spirit.

When you perceived their unique gifts of grace and their humility, you felt inspired to perform deeds as pure as those they have accomplished in your lives. When they visited your home, you felt honored by their spiritual presence.

15. Blessed are you if you have recognized their generosity. But the Master says to you: Do you think they have always been virtuous beings? Do you not know that a great number of them have inhabited the earth and experienced weakness and grave transgressions?

Yet look at them now: They are free of any blemish, precisely because they listened to the voice of their conscience, awoke to love, and repented of their past transgressions. In that crucible, they purified themselves to rise up worthily, and today they serve Me by serving humanity.

Out of love, their spirits have taken on the task of assisting their neighbors in order to make amends for all that they failed to do while they inhabited the earth, and as a divine gift, they have seized the opportunity to sow the seed they had not sown before and to correct every imperfect deed they had committed.

That is why you now marvel at their humility, patience, and gentleness, and at times you have seen them suffer for the sake of making amends. But their love and their understanding, which are greater than the obstacles they encounter, overcome everything, and they are willing to go as far as self-sacrifice.

16. Do not increase their suffering. Be obedient, understanding, and heed their counsel. Return their affection—they are your spiritual brothers and sisters—and tomorrow you will be as they are today. You,

too, will dwell in that world, and your love, effort, and repentance will wash away the stains that remain within you, so that you may become pure and spotless like them. Your perseverance and love for what is good will lead you to send your prayers to those whom you have left behind on earth, entangled in misfortune and evil, and you will say to the Father: "Lord, allow me to return—albeit in a form invisible and intangible to my brothers and sisters—to bring a message of peace and healing to those who suffer," and I will grant you this grace. Then you will be like angels, and nothing will prevent you from visiting the world of atonement, carrying within you that source of grace and goodness which I have entrusted to you as My children. And to the extent that you allow your soul to overflow, you will become more at peace and attain greater exaltation.

17. When I ring the bell for the last time and call my children to hear my Word for the final time, the proclamation of these Spiritual Hosts will likewise come to an end. You will no longer hear them through the bearers of gifts, nor will you hear their counsel in this form. Yet they will not depart from you; they will continue to be present as guardian angels and protectors of humanity. It will be enough for you to pray and ask for their counsel, and they will come to your aid . But do so with a pure heart so that you may feel their influence, and do not doubt their presence. For in beings of such a high degree of spiritualization, there is only mercy for their neighbors.

18. What has the Spiritual World taught during this time? It has merely provided the explanation and interpretation of My revelations. It has not revealed or taught you anything that had not previously been said by Me. It has not anticipated My instructions, but it has nonetheless been a prophet, a forerunner, and a herald as the time of My rallies among humanity drew near.

19. As you prepared to offer your mind for the manifestation of these beings, you who possess this ability received from them expressions of the sincerity and force that are their hallmark. How much humility in their words, and how much obedience and love for My work have your spiritual brothers and sisters demonstrated, and how have they illuminated your lives through their instructions!

20. The days of My final rallies are already drawing near, and if you, My messengers and bearers of My Word, do not prepare yourselves, you will not be able to receive My final revelations, decrees, and instructions, which I must leave with you. But according to this time—how hard you will have to strive to obtain what My treasury holds in store for you. You must

earn the merit to receive, from spirit to spirit, what you should have received through your precious gift.

When this stage comes to an end, My Spiritual World will, as an obedient servant, cease to manifest itself; and even if it is called upon in My name, it will no longer make use of the human brain but will limit itself to enlightening and imparting its healing counsel to those who call upon it, and it will pour out mercy upon all.

I have set this day, just as I have limited every era in each of the times or periods in which I have revealed My Spirit. And in this era, in which I have come surrounded by My spiritual hosts, the year 1950 marks the end, just as I have said through all My spokesmen.

21. Make the most of this time! Be steadfast, students; be diligent, disciples! I still detect lethargy in some of you, and in others, ignorance regarding the course of events you are currently experiencing and the hour that is drawing near for the people. I see in some the intention to continue calling upon the Spiritual World , and in others the hope that I will revoke My decision. Yet I will grant neither one nor the other what they ask of Me.

22. Turn your gaze back and let your souls recall the events that took place around Moses as he reached the end of his life's journey. The people saw in that man the embodiment of your Father. You knew that he was spiritually powerful, just, and wise in the laws and decrees he commanded—
courageous in battle and steadfast in trials, full of faith, energy, and life.

While the people rested during their arduous and long journey, Moses kept watch; his soul rose up to Me, and, strengthened by his prayer, he looked upon his people and enveloped them in his love.

While they faltered in battle and their lack of trust led them to grumble, Moses raised his arms and called upon Jehovah, imploring strength and courage for those who followed him; and according to his prayer, he returned to his people to encourage them well in their struggle, and thus he led them to victory.

23. According to the number of battles, trials, the people began to trust their leader. They did not consider that one day he would have to leave them, that like every human being, he would have to leave earthly life behind to soar upward.

And that day, which I had appointed, finally came. Moses' days were already numbered, and not a single one *more* would pass than those designated. And since he sensed his end approaching, he climbed a mountain from which he could see the lands of Canaan, which they had

not yet reached. From that mountain, he surveyed the people and said, “Continue on until you reach the Promised Land.”

24. When the people learned that the hour of death had come for their leader, their lawgiver, and their prophet, they raised their prayers to Me, saying: “Lord, let him remain with us, for we have not yet reached the gates of Canaan. Allow him to lead us there, and then take him into Your embrace.” The men and women were shaken; the adults and children wept, yet the hour had come, and the leader’s life was not prolonged even for a moment. Yet this did not happen because I had not been moved by the people’s grief and the love they showed toward the one in whom they saw My incarnation, but because the hour had been set, and My decrees are wise and irrevocable.

25. Moses came to Me, and the people followed his successor. At that time, Israel experienced the force that Moses had bestowed upon them. They were able to recognize the obstacles and protect themselves from the raging elements, and thus they fought and defeated their enemies. They endured the hardships and did not stray from the path that led them to the Promised Land, and they proved that the Lord was right when He called Moses to Himself. For Moses had fulfilled his mission and could now rest at his Father’s loving bosom. The people had learned to live by and obey the Law that I had given them through My Chosen One.

26. For three years, Jesus lived together with His disciples. He was surrounded by large crowds who loved Him deeply. For those disciples, there was nothing but listening to their Master as He preached His divine teaching. Following in His footsteps, they felt neither hunger nor thirst; there was no stumbling or hindrance whatsoever; everything was peace and happiness in the atmosphere surrounding that group, and yet—when they were once particularly enraptured by the sight of their beloved Jesus—He spoke to them: “A different time is now coming; I will depart from you, and you will be left behind like sheep among wolves. That hour is drawing near, and it is necessary for Me to return to where I came from. You will be alone for a time and will bring the testimony of what you have seen and heard to those who hunger and thirst for love and justice. Work in My name, and according to My will I will take you to Me in the Eternal Home.”

27. Those words saddened the disciples, and the closer the hour drew, the greater the force with which Jesus repeated that announcement as He spoke of His departure. But at the same time, He comforted the hearts of those who listened to Him by telling them that His Spirit would not depart but would continue to watch over the world. As they prepared to bring His

Word to the people of that time as a message of comfort and hope, He would speak through their mouths and perform miracles.

28. With these words, the Divine Spirit announced the end of that period. And when Jesus was seized by the crowds to be prepared for trial as a disturber of the public order, the disciples were distressed and rose up against those who accused Him . But the Master calmed their spirits and said to them, “Do not be anxious, for my hour has not yet come.”

Many intended to scatter Jesus’ followers and even to punish the Master Himself. But He, who knew the time when He would have to surrender Himself, continued His mission to prepare that people so that they might face the trial with courage.

29. But when He surrendered Himself into the hands of His enemies, His disciples protested, saying indignantly, “Why is He surrendering Himself in this way and offering no resistance? Why does He not flee from those who do not know who He is?” And one of these disciples drew his sword and wounded one of those who were there to arrest the Master. But He turned to him and said, “Put your sword back into its sheath; do not defend Me in this way! The hour that was foretold has come, and what is written must be fulfilled.”

30. When those men and women saw their Lord in the midst of the mob, they felt that they would now lose Him forever, that they would no longer hear His Divine Word— that those days when the Master had allowed them to dwell in spiritual realms and, in their ecstasy, had transported them to the very feet of the Heavenly Father, would be gone forever, and that only the memory of those happy days of fellowship and bliss would live on within them.

31. These disciples pleaded for mercy for their innocent Master, hoping to see Him free once more, preaching on the roads and in the villages, just as they had seen Him during those brief years. But the tears and pleas of the crowds who loved Him were not enough, and the Master’s life was not extended beyond the hour that had been set—not even for a moment.

32. Only after the sacrifice had been accomplished, and those disciples had returned to their daily lives, and their pain-filled hearts had calmed, did they begin to study, engage in profound reflection, and come to understand that their Master had not left His work unfinished, but that it had been perfectly completed— that He had come from an unknown realm, to which He returned after completing His work—that His life as a human being and as a divine messenger had been exemplary, and that this would mark the beginning of a stage, a precious time, in which He would

leave behind a treasure of wisdom in the hearts of His faithful followers and show them the path by which they could reach the promised realm.

33. According to some time, they received ever greater evidence that the Master was inspiring them and granting them miracles as they carried out their mission as apostles, and they realized that His Spirit spoke through their mouths as they prepared and made themselves ready to bring His message of love to those who were awaiting them. These first disciples were truly His representatives, and because they took as their model the One who had given them Instruction, they repeated His great works among sinners.

34. Through the fulfillment of this mission, they came to understand their Master much better; they felt enlightened and filled with His Spirit to carry out the mission He had entrusted to them.

35. The Divine "Word" that spoke through Jesus is the same One who has now returned to you to continue His work. I have made Myself known through men and women chosen by Me. They are human, simple, and humble people who knew how to prepare themselves to fulfill their difficult mission, and who, when this period comes to an end, will continue to live among you, continue to work, and make the greatest effort to attain a spiritual dialogue with Me.

36. Moses symbolically ascended the mountain, and since he had reached the end of his life's journey, he ascended to Me. Jesus was lifted up on a cross, and from there He soared upward to unite with Me. But today, in the Third Era, in which I have spoken through My spokesmen, I will only withdraw My Universal Ray—that mighty ray which, as it descended upon the instruments I have used, illuminated and shook this world from one pole to the other.

Every creature received its light, which is the wisdom and force of My Spirit. And the spokesmen who have served Me during this stage will remain in this world for a while longer to bear witness to Me.

37. You, My messengers: Devote yourselves to prayer, be content with little, and keep My Word ever alive in your souls; and when the last day of My rally has come, unite yourselves with Moses and remember that this hour is like the one in which the Messenger, the Lawgiver, saw the moment approaching when he would present his work before Me. Become one with the Master and experience His agony on the cross, so that you may pray and, like Him in that hour of death, say: "It is finished."

My peace be with you!

Instruction 355

1. I bless you, people of Israel, who are gathered in the earthly valley at this time, and I also bless the beings who belong to this people and dwell in the spiritual valley. For both have had a single purpose in their endeavor to fulfill their mission: to love their brothers and sisters and to serve them. You are united by this goal and are both beginning to live in perfect harmony.

2. I have sent you out to dwell in various homelands so that, from there, you may stand up for peace and bring a ray of light and justice to the souls of your brothers and sisters. As part of that great people who follow Me, you have come to earth in the hour of greatest trials and are fighting as soldiers in this battle of good against evil; and when you took up this struggle, you felt strong, secure, and certain of your destiny.

3. Listen to Me with a prepared soul, so that you may understand My Word. Do not even let your intellect interfere, and in this hour of My revelation, be entirely receptive, attentive, and fervent, so that you may take My words with you as a guide and be mindful in your work.

4. You are already convinced and are walking the path of fulfilling your mission. You have taken in each of My Instructions, which satisfy your desire for knowledge and your longing to gain insight into spiritual life.

5. Learn from Me; absorb within yourselves the active power you need. I am the inexhaustible source. Yet do not think that I say this to you out of pride. For although I am the Creator of all things, I am engaged in teaching you humility. Therefore, ask Me for everything you need for your salvation. If you lack light for your mind, receive it. If you are weak in your endeavors, I will make you strong and give you willpower. If you feel no love for your neighbor and ask Me for this ability, I will give it to you. But know that you possess all these abilities and qualities from the very beginning; they have merely lain dormant in your soul, awaiting a voice to awaken them and bring them to full expression and action.

6. I am currently preparing you so that you may provide instruction to people and transform materialists into My disciples. This Word, given through a human being, has been heard by only a small portion of humanity, but all shall receive your testimony and the book I have written as a legacy for this and future generations.

7. I no longer wish to see ignorance and oppression in your soul. I give you the force to overcome every yoke, to govern your body properly, and to keep both soul and body within My laws, so that in the final hour of the life I grant you on earth, you may see your work completed and the path prepared that will lead you to the High Beyond.

8. This period of time you are currently experiencing is temporary; it is a moment in the midst of eternity. Therefore, I advise you to regard it as a profound lesson. For it is one of the many Instructions that make up the Book of Spiritual Wisdom, which each of you will possess. Gather all the experience and as many merits as possible in this life, so that you may shorten the path. The path you must travel is long, and it is necessary that you quicken your pace.

9. Do not become more deeply rooted on earth than your conscience allows. Use the fruits it offers you in moderation, so that you may also live for spiritual progress. This life, with all its beauty and all the riches it offers you, is but a faint reflection of the life of utmost perfection that you will live in other realms of existence.

10. I have given you the earth as a temporary dwelling place, and when you were incarnated, you were part of this humanity. But so that you may be the helm of the "flesh," steering its course, and so that it may be guided like a willing boat on this great ocean, I have given you the light within your soul, so that you may follow the route I have laid out for you, always obeying the signs that mark your destiny, until you reach the harbor that awaits you.

11. I have sent you like a ray of light into the bosom of communities and societies, and I want you to reveal your gifts in this small world in which you live, to serve your neighbors, to help them solve the problems of their lives, and to guide them on their path. I have wisely placed you where you can work for the good of your fellow human beings.

12. How difficult your task is, and how easily you can stray from the right path in a moment of confusion! That is why I have always recommended prayer to you. "Watch and pray," I have told you, so that you may not fall into temptation. Live attentively in accordance with the guidance of your conscience, which will always counsel you toward righteousness and love in your actions.

13. You have come to Earth to be co-workers in My work. For it is written that I would come surrounded by multitudes who, in this time, would fight with Me against evil, and I am now confirming My words through deeds. Great hosts of beings—some spiritual and others incarnate—have come in My company to carry out this work of purification and restoration, to return all souls to their rightful place.

14. I urge you to meditate and repent. For the hour of trial, the solemn day, has come when you will hear My Word for the last time, and it is necessary that you cast off every impurity, for I want you to be pure and free from sin. Gather your good works and offer them to Me. For I have

offered to multiply their fruits and to let them reach humanity as a message of comfort, hope, and peace.

15. Yet when I judge this people here, who are My disciples, I will also judge the nations, and I will leave My legacy of love—the Third Testament—to all of them, so that you may enjoy the gifts and graces in which I share all My children.

16. Those nations whose leaders have been harsh and unyielding—who have mercilessly led them to an abyss of suffering—have borne the yoke, and despite their suffering, their souls have not bowed, have not lifted their eyes to Me, nor have they asked Me for deliverance. They still persist in their pride, and their haughty heads have not bowed to beg for mercy. They have preferred to suffer the harshness of a wicked war, without realizing that I am currently manifesting Myself on the path of every creature to help them endure their trial.

17. This humanity, hardened by hatred, has refused to sense My presence, and it does not know that I know and feel all its pain, and that I am ready to grant it the freedom and triumph according to its longing. Yet those blessings that people hope for, I will give to their souls and not to their "flesh." I will grant them dominion over their bodies and over this world, which has bound them so tightly. I will enable them to triumph over materialism, so that they may become possessors of spiritual goods; I will allow them to enter that treasury of wisdom— —which is My Spirit, so that within it they may quench their thirst for knowledge and possess the knowledge of true life.

18. Exchange your pursuit of force and superiority for the soul's wholesome desires, and you will discover that your work brings you legitimate satisfaction and joy.

19. When will you recognize Me and form a harmonious and obedient family that knows how to fulfill My laws? That time is already drawing near. According to the trials that are yet to come upon you, you will return to peace and turn your mutual love and respect into true worship of God.

20. I am judging you at this very moment, and just as My judgment is relentless, so too do My love and forgiveness manifest themselves in each of you. What would you do if, upon weighing your deeds, I were to condemn you and hold you irrevocably accountable, as the judges of this world do? Recognize that I am your Judge and, at the same time, your Advocate. Understand Me and recognize that I am your Father, and therefore I desire your salvation. For I love you infinitely, despite your weakness.

21. The trials that afflict people today and those that will come afterward will strengthen their souls and place them where they belong. Every creature will atone for its transgressions until it is pure and prepared to enter the era of spiritualization, which has already begun. And when this time of purification is over, you will return to Me to thank Me. You will not lament the pain you have suffered, and you will feel only the strength to fight for your ascension.

22. Yet as you empty your cup of suffering, you must not feel humiliated or belittled by My mercy. Remember that you were created pure, healthy, and strong because of My love, and thus you must return to Me.

23. How rich and long is the life I grant you, so that you may acquire within it the merits necessary for the soul! On this path you are traveling, you must demonstrate the virtue that is innate to the soul—not to Me, for I know you and know what you are capable of, but to yourselves, for you do not yet know yourselves.

24. Today you are sufficiently prepared to understand My present rally, because you have lived and evolved for a long time. For your study and exploration, I leave you instructions that constitute a precious legacy of love: the Book of Life. Each of its pages reveals to you the wisdom I have placed within it , using your limited language and making use of your mind. This knowledge will lead you to communicate with Me in a perfect manner, when your prayer no longer uses words but employs the spiritual language—the sincere expression, the manifestation of love that the exalted soul has for its God—which I know and receive with pleasure.

I want you to speak to Me in this way so that I may reveal the future to you and give you guidance. Yet you must make these prophecies and instructions that you receive known to your fellow human beings. Once you are thus prepared, your lips, which have remained closed, will open. A great gift of speech will manifest itself, and what you have kept secret until now will be fully revealed.

25. You who have asked for the gift of healing because you are able to empathize with the pain of others will witness the unfolding of this ministry, and your prayer, your word, or your gaze will bring healing balm to the sick.

Those of you who pray for peace in this world, for harmony and brotherhood among people—carry this force within you, sow peace along your path, and also send your soul to where peace is lacking. The hour is already drawing near when you will all be enlightened and will feel your gifts come to life and reveal themselves in full clarity.

26. In this time, some have heard My call like the sound of a loud bell that has reached your soul. Others, however, are still being sought by Elijah on every path.

27. You have sought Me in various creeds and different worldviews, without finding the saving boat. Yet I tell you: I show you the way once more and give you Instruction so that you may understand Me.

28. Of the great multitudes that Elijah has gathered in this Third Era, some have continued to follow their free will. But others have shown Me their faith and their resolve to follow Me and to work in My fields.

29. You have come here in need, thirsty and hungry. Yet I have let you rest beneath the foliage of the mighty tree, have healed you, and have given you the crystal-clear water and the bread of eternal life.

30. Blessed are those among you who, with the truth in their hearts, have set out to rescue the shipwrecked from the churning waves of the sea.

31. People, I have revealed Myself to you in a great way through you; I have nourished you with the finest food; I have entrusted to you a jewel of inestimable value; I have given you a garment of grace and provided shoes for your feet so that you may not feel the thorns. You are the little child who says to Me: “Divine Master, I will carry Your instruction engraved in my heart and pass it on to humanity. I will be Your messenger who will bring this light to the world.”

32. The Master says to you: I have prepared you and entrusted you with My Law so that you may be like the disciples of the Second Era.

33. I have given you peace, the light of the Holy Spirit, so that your soul may no longer remain in darkness.

34. How welcome are the rallies I have granted you through the human mind. Inspiration springs from the depths of these hearts like a shining torch. They are boulders that I am continually shaping to give them form and to cause the purest and clearest water to flow from them. They are the channel through which I give you My Word.

35. Behold the spring, the mighty tree with its branches laden with good fruit, which offers its shade to the traveler, so that you may rest from your passions, your ambitious pursuits, and your temptations. You are neither deaf nor blind, failing to recognize Me when you hear My words. If you hear Me and allow this light to dwell in your soul, you will quickly understand Me and will know how to intercede for those who have not recognized Me.

36. Turn to spiritualization, and you will experience that the darkness of your thoughts will vanish and they will be illuminated by a beautiful light.

You will receive the Father's inspiration and feel His radiance, so that you may be like a clear mirror to humanity. Then joy and kindness toward others will be reflected on your faces.

37. Blessed is he who does not boast when he does good, for he will acquire a treasure in the hereafter. Do not expect payment for what you do in My work. Let it be I who reward you for your deeds.

38. I tell you once again that you must love one another; for although you are of different races and colors, in the eyes of the Father you are one child.

39. You are souls who have come forth from the Father, to whom I bestow My love, and as your Master, I entrust you with Instruction to correct your mistakes and transform you into My disciples.

40. Since I made you a promise in the past, I am fulfilling it today. I am coming again to deliver you from the pain you have deserved and to remind you that you must love one another from nation to nation, from one world to another.

41. That is why I have called you, O people, so that you may be the messengers of My peace, My light, and My love among all nations. You are My emissaries, who are to sound the trumpet, whose call will awaken humanity. You are like a spiritual bell whose sound is to echo in every soul and every heart. Thus, I am preparing you at this time so that you may be the people who bring bliss to every corner of the earth.

42. Blessed is he who loses his human life in the fulfillment of his mission, for his soul will come to Me filled with bliss and triumph.

43. After 1950, I will continue to reveal Myself to you from spirit to spirit. Your mission will not end then. You will put My instructions into practice and, like your Master, spread My teaching. You are to be the good disciples who teach by example and bring the Good News to humanity.

44. You shall make known My instructions, which have been written down by the "Golden Pens," in all their purity and clarity, and from all these pages of text you shall compile a book to make it known to humanity. It is the Third Testament, which in this age has been dictated by the Father as the Holy Spirit through the human mind. In it, I give you My instructions syllable by syllable so that you may fathom them and put them into practice. The time during which I will speak in this form is already short. Yet when you are prepared, and your heart is a sanctuary for My Divinity, I will dwell within you.

45. I give you My instruction so that you may be children of the light. I give you My wisdom so that tomorrow you may become teachers. For you are to receive those multitudes of people who are exhausted, hungry, and

thirsty, who have just emptied a cup of suffering. It falls to you, My disciples, to remove that bitter cup from their lips, to give them comfort and peace, and to lead them to the harbor of salvation. Set out, forming a single body and having one and the same will, to love Me and serve humanity.

46. Do not look upon their faults and sins, for even in the Second Era I taught forgiveness. Remember: When the sinner threw herself at My feet, I said to those who condemned her, "Let him who is without sin among you cast the first stone." They were taken aback because they heard the voice of their conscience. And when that woman looked up, I said to her, "Where are those who accuse you? Return to your home and sin no more." So you too, beloved disciples, must not judge your fellow human beings, for I alone can judge your actions.

47. The soul must come to Me as pure as a snowflake. Prepare yourselves, blessed people, so that you may not feel forsaken once you no longer receive this Word, but may carry Me in your hearts and commune with Me from Spirit to Spirit.

48. At all times I have shown you the way; I have enlightened your souls so that you may be united in My divine works.

49. Some of you have fulfilled the Law that I have confirmed in this Third Era through your mind. You have been the example that I have shown to the world. Yet others among you have faltered along the way.

50. You ask Me, "Master, what is the path I should follow to earn merit in my life?" And as the Master who tirelessly teaches you so that you may not be ignorant, I have given you the light, I have inspired you, and I have spoken to you through your conscience so that you may work in My field.

51. I give you the fruits of the mighty tree in abundance so that you may feel strong, so that you may strive and work tirelessly.

52. I have flooded your soul with My mercy so that you may lack nothing. I have quenched your thirst and your hunger with the essence of My Word, and I have entrusted My work to your hands as a jewel of inestimable value.

53. Some of you have traveled the path of light, and on it you have found refreshment. Others have wandered down the wrong paths, and pain and exhaustion have overtaken them in their lives.

54. I have called my chosen ones without regard to race, skin color, or social class or status—without considering whether they have cultivated their intellect or possess uneducated and sluggish minds. I have chosen them from the world and prepared them with My light and My grace to

reveal Myself through them. I have called men, women, children, and adults who are weary of the world and disappointed by it.

The women who have drunk a bitter cup, I have purified, comforted, and transformed into My servants. To the youth who are perishing in this Third Era due to the corruption of the world, I have set a limit. I have bestowed upon them the food from My table and have invited them to increase the number of My workers, My disciples, in this era.

55. You have dedicated yourselves to My service and ask Me to help you reach the goal of life's journey. I encourage you, help you, and strengthen your soul and your body so that you may come to Me.

56. I have saved you when you were on the verge of plunging into the abyss and becoming prey to the hungry wolf. Some of you recognize My great love for you and praise My name. Yet others present to Me only the pain they have brought upon themselves.

57. Some of you ask Me to prolong the days of your existence on Earth so that you may be of service to Me. Yet others point out to Me their weary feet and their hearts wounded by the vicissitudes of this life. But I tell you: I have sent you all to inhabit this planet so that you may perform meritorious works for the ascension of your soul.

58. Truly, I tell you: I have come to save sinners. Some of you are determined to follow My Instructions. But the others live according to their own will and present their pain to Me. Yet the Father says to you: Recognize, My children, that you are not following My Instructions and that is why pain afflicts you, even though this is not My will. Recognize Elijah as the tireless shepherd who seeks you out on the wrong paths, in the thickets, to bring you back to the sheepfold.

59. He lets you rest in his shepherd's arms and brings you into My presence. Then he intercedes for his flock, so that you may once again receive My mercy, My forgiveness, and My blessing.

60. What do you ask of Me on this day? What do you need that I would not grant you? You tell Me that I should forgive you and encourage you in your struggle—and also that you have suffered and need comfort. Nothing escapes My notice. I have followed in your footsteps and entered your hearts like a thief to discern all that is within you. Everything you ask of Me shall be granted to you.

61. You who seek My presence in the Spirit have no need to perform an outward form of worship, nor to attend rites and ceremonies. You come to these humble places of gathering, where you are to assemble according to My will to hear My Word, and here you lift yourselves up to find Me.

62. I am currently seeking souls of good will who take My Apostles of the Second Era as their model. Today I have not come to become human, and My manifestation is subtle. Therefore, you must prepare yourselves and purify yourselves so that you may perceive every sign or hint from Me.

63. Take Elijah as your model, the tireless shepherd who struggles and prepares the souls of men. Help him in his difficult task, and rejoice when you discover your gifts. Open the eyes of your soul and behold, even in this world, the perfection of others—of the spiritual worlds.

64. Pay Me the tribute of fulfilling your mission, as the exalted beings, the righteous, do. Do not examine My work superficially, for then you will not understand it, nor will you discover its perfection. Regard it as the Third Testament that I will leave to humanity, and remember that in times past I have spoken to you with the same love: Jehovah, with His voice of justice, when He spoke to the people in the First Age—then Jesus, with His redeeming word—and today the Spirit of Comfort have guided the human soul along a single path. It is one and the same Divine Spirit that has shone upon you throughout all ages.

65. Do not say that you love Me only when you have received relief from your sufferings, and then turn away. See how the flowers preserve their beauty and fragrance even when the weather is harsh. So too should you love Me—both in days of peace and in days of trial.

Parable

66. A young man was in a boat on a stormy sea. Yet despite the force of the waves, the boat remained calm.

In the midst of that sea, the young man spotted twelve simple men who appeared to be shipwrecked. He pulled them into his boat and said to them, “I will take you to the harbor and give you what you lack.” Those men knelt before their savior and thanked him. Yet in their hearts they felt unworthy to be with him.

When the young man saw them like this, he said to them, “I have come to save sinners; I have sought out the poor to make them rich through my grace. I seek out the sick to give them health.”

When those shipwrecked men heard these words, they realized who that young man was—the one who had saved them from perishing in the churning waves of the sea. Then they said to him, “Lord, the light of a new day has dawned for us and for all who are in need.”

That young man said to them, “I will now give you instruction on how to cross this stormy sea.” Then the twelve who had been saved were amazed

when they saw that, as the boat moved along, the stormy waves became calm and obedient at the voice of their Savior.

Those shipwrecked men, who had disregarded a commandment, a law, and had become sinners and those in distress, felt remorse and said to him, “Lord, give us your Instruction once more.”

Then the Lord showed them an open book in which a perfect Instruction was written, and said to them, “I now entrust this boat to you so that you may rescue the shipwrecked.” They joyfully accepted that mission and vowed to be obedient in order to fulfill it.

Along the route of that boat, those who were drowning in the sea were saved, and those men were amazed, convinced of the force that the Lord had bestowed upon them.

End of the parable

67. The Master tells you in truth: I have called you in this Third Era, as the world heads toward the height of its depravity, to save you in this boat through the teaching I have entrusted to you, so that you may reveal it to humanity.

68. According to this time of instruction, you will be able to carry out your mission in the world. You will be accompanied by your guardian angels , and faith and righteousness will be your guiding principles. You must fight ignorance relentlessly, yet in your difficult task of instruction and correction, you must also make use of mercy and patience.

69. I understand your prayer, hear your petitions, and know your desires and hopes, and I say to you: Do not worry; you will lack nothing. You will have all the necessary resources to fulfill your spiritual mission, and for the sustenance of your body, I will give you what you need.

70. I bless you on this morning of grace. May your sincere prayer be like a cloak that enfolds the nations, just as I bless them now and forever.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 356

1. You are the ones who have believed in My coming. These are already the final years of My revelation, and yet you still come rushing to hear Me, as if these were the days when you first began to be My disciples.

2. Many have been called during this time, yet only a few have followed Me. But the light of My Spirit has descended upon all of you. Just as I said in that Second Era, “Blessed are those who have believed without seeing,” so now I repeat to you: “Blessed are those of you who have believed without seeing, who have followed Me, and who have remained steadfast!”

3. Although I must tell you that no one should be surprised by My revelation and My presence in this form, for it was already prophesied and promised by Me in the Second Era. I did not take you by surprise; that was not My intention. If you were surprised at My coming, and if many were astonished when they heard of My rally, it was because you had fallen into a deep spiritual slumber. It happened because you had not been awake.

4. According to the Second Era, My return was awaited from generation to generation among those who preserved their faith in Me. The divine promise was passed down from parents to children, and My Word kept alive the longing to witness My return. Each generation believed itself to be the chosen one, expecting that the Word of their Lord would be fulfilled in their time.

5. Thus time passed, and generations came and went; My promise was increasingly pushed aside from their hearts, and they forgot to watch and pray.

6. The centuries passed, and when humanity no longer even expected that I might come at the least expected moment—when people were furthest from the truth—I made My spiritual presence felt in fulfillment of My Word.

7. The form I chose to reveal Myself to the people of that time surprised many and even led them to condemn it without first reflecting on My past revelations.

8. I tell you that any form I might have chosen to reveal Myself would have confused all those who were not ready to receive Me. However, for those who were awake and prepared— —no form I might have used for My revelation would have surprised them, for they would have sensed Me in every form of revelation.

9. All who have believed in Me during this time—all who have felt My presence, and all who have followed Me—truly, I tell you, they have

awaited Me spiritually. Without realizing it, they have sought My return and awaited My Word.

10. My promise at that time was not made to a single people, but to all of humanity; that is why I tell you today that My light has not only descended upon these multitudes who hear Me through the intellectual faculty of those who speak, but that I reveal Myself in a thousand different ways along the path of all people, so that they may tangibly sense the coming of a new era.

I must also tell you that there have been some who—although they had been expecting Me from one day to the next and from one life to the next—could not believe when they saw Me come in the form in which you have Me; they denied My presence and turned away. Why? Because for a long time they had created in their imagination a form of manifestation that was not exactly the one I chose.

11. Understand that My decisions and My inspirations are beyond all human conjecture or imagination.

12. I have given you much evidence that My works transcend what human beings are capable of comprehending as truth and perfection.

13. One of the things that has most confused some people is My teaching as expressed through limited human faculties of understanding. But if those who feel perplexed for this reason were to try to delve into My Word—truly, I tell you, they would soon discover the reasons I had for choosing precisely an uneducated and even impure person to convey My Instruction. Then they would discover that the reasons I had for choosing this means were My love, My justice, and the eternal law, by virtue of which the human soul would be able to enter into direct communion with its Father—a form of communication in which both the qualities of the soul and the faculties of the body would participate.

14. It is only natural that one who knows he is a sinner should consider himself unworthy to possess a grace such as this. But it is only right and just that you also come to know that I look beyond your present state, and that I rise above your imperfections.

15. Understand—since you are a part of Me—that the only thing I do is help you purify and perfect yourselves so that you may live in Me.

16. It is no longer appropriate for others to earn merits on behalf of sinners. Those times have already passed, yet those merits remain as examples.

17. Today, it is the sinner himself who must earn merits for the salvation of his soul. In this, I wish to be his guide, his teacher, his Savior.

18. When have parents on earth ever loved only their good children and detested the wicked ones? How often have I seen them show the greatest love and care precisely toward those who hurt them the most and cause them the greatest suffering! How could it be possible for *you* to perform greater acts of love and forgiveness than Mine? When has it ever been seen that the Master must learn from His disciples?

19. Know, then, that I consider none of you unworthy, and that the path to salvation therefore eternally invites you to walk upon it, just as the gates of My Kingdom—which are light, peace, and goodness—remain open forever, awaiting the arrival of those who have strayed from the Law and the Truth.

20. Because of all this, I wished to choose from among the multitudes of sinful creatures those whom I would use as instruments to make My Word heard.

21. How many instances of true renewal have there been among those I have chosen for this service! How many proofs of conversion and repentance!

22. I announced that My return would be in the Spirit, and thus I have fulfilled it in this age. Why should I have chosen any other means—other than human beings—to make Myself known, when it is human beings whom I have sought? It was enough for these multitudes of people to undergo a little spiritualization, and already their sensitivity enabled them to perceive My presence and My essence and to find this manner of revelation correct and natural.

23. I must tell you that not all have come with sufficient sensitivity to enable them, from the very first moment, to experience the sensation of My presence. For while the came with an alert spiritual gaze to see this light and to grasp the essence of My Word, others came with inquiring physical eyes, which is why their judgments, their assessments, and their observations were superficial, always concerning only the outward appearance. For instead of seeking the meaning or the essence of the Word, they have judged the greater or lesser correctness of the language, in order to then investigate the lives of the speakers, their way of life, their manner of speaking, and even their clothing.

24. The latter, of course, had to discover and consequently denied any truth in my teaching, whereas the former overlooked the errors, limitations, and shortcomings of my servants, since they took into account that they are only human and therefore make mistakes, and were focused solely on the meaning, the essence of this Word, which is why they found the presence of my Spirit in this “bouquet.”

25. Whoever does not give my Word the necessary attention, nor delve into its content, will never be able to find its truth, nor will he find the clarification or resolution of all his doubts.

26. It is I who explain everything in My Word itself, so that not the slightest error or doubt may exist among the disciples.

27. Remember how often I have told you that you must learn to seek the essence of this Word, the meaning that lies beyond the human form of your language. Remember that I have told you not to take offense at the earthly form of the Word, for then you will not find its true meaning, and that you must always bear in mind that I have revealed Myself through sinners, through people with untrained minds, without education or scholarly training, so that you do not attach too much importance to the outward form of the Word and learn to acknowledge the truth in My revelation, as well as to attribute to these bodies what is attributable to them.

28. Recognize that not all have sought My light, nor have they been students who have strived to become disciples. Now understand why many have turned their backs on Me and continue to claim that they have suffered disappointments at the hands of My workers!

29. They are thirsty hearts that have been at the source of inexhaustible truth and were unable to bend down to drink their fill. They have a great emptiness within them, and they continue to seek and cry out without finding what their souls need. But one day they will approach this path once more, and then their painful experience will tell them that they must no longer seek Me in the outward, but in what lies deeper. When they return, you will see how wisdom shines in those who have listened to Me fervently—in those who have remained with the Master and who have been rewarded for their faith and spiritualization by the light that has poured out upon them, revealing great mysteries and teachings.

30. I tested all of you before you came to attend My rally. I sent wise signs to each of My disciples so that they might provide you with the opportunity to bear witness to My presence. But truly, I tell you: While some have shown themselves to be surrendered, humble, and obedient to My call, others—though they, too, have heard Me—have remained without faith, without will, and have often been full of pride, aversion, and even reluctance. What can the soul receive when the mind is clouded and the heart is poisoned? A person of such a nature will be able to see only imperfections.

31. I test you all. Even those who follow Me, I test unceasingly, so that their entire being may be strengthened, and—when My Word can no

longer be heard through this means—they may possess the wisdom contained in My Word and, at the same time, have all the strength necessary to spread this teaching with true purity.

32. My disciples must be convinced that when they can no longer hear Me as they do now, their example will be very important. For then it will be the exemplary disciples who provide teaching to the others through their deeds. They must know that the testimony they bear to My Word must always be accompanied by deeds.

33. If my people, tomorrow, when the time of testimony for this people comes, do not live by my Word—if they do not align their deeds with my truth—it will do them no good to repeat my words, no matter how perfect they may be.

34. Whoever desires to make my words felt in people's hearts should clothe themselves in love, should be imbued with mercy, should stock up on humility and patience, should be ready to forgive, and should be willing to alleviate the suffering of their fellow human beings. Then he will witness how even the hardest and most resistant heart is shaken and moved by my Word, which is at work in the hearts of my disciples.

35. Since you know that the reason many of your fellow human beings lack perseverance upon hearing this Word is that they have discovered your imperfections, strive to refrain from violating My Law as much as possible, knowing that your example exerts a great influence upon them.

36. I want you to feel content with yourselves, so that your conscience may never reproach you for the fact that any of your fellow human beings strayed from the right path because you failed to show them the purity and truth of My work.

37. When I spoke to the multitudes in the Second Era, My Word—perfect in both meaning and form—was heard by all. My gaze, penetrating into their hearts, discerned everything that each one harbored within. In some there was doubt, in others faith; in still others, a voice filled with fear spoke to Me: these were the sick, whose pain led them to hope for a miracle from Me. There were those who sought to hide their mockery when they heard Me say that I had come from the Father to bring the Kingdom of Heaven to humanity, and there were also hearts in which I discovered hatred toward Me and the intention to silence or eliminate Me.

38. They were the arrogant ones, the Pharisees, who felt challenged by My truth. For although My Word was so clear, so full of love, and so comforting—although it was always confirmed by mighty works—many people still wanted to discover the truth of My presence by judging Me

according to the man Jesus, by scrutinizing My life, and by focusing their attention on the simplicity of My garments and My absolute poverty in material goods.

But not content with condemning Me, they also condemned My disciples, watching them closely—whether they were speaking, following Me along the roads, or sitting down to eat. How indignant the Pharisees were when, on one particular occasion, they saw that My disciples had not washed their hands before sitting down to eat! Pitiful minds who confused bodily cleanliness with the purity of the soul! They were unaware that when they touched the sacred bread in the temple, their hands were indeed clean, but their hearts were full of corruption.

39. As long as I was preaching in the world, I never said that my disciples were already masters or that people should listen to *them*. They were still students who—captivated by the light of My Word—willingly followed Me, but who still made mistakes; for it took time for them to be transformed and subsequently to serve as examples for humanity. They were rough stones still being smoothed by the chisel of divine love, so that they, too, might later turn stones into diamonds.

40. When I tell you that My disciples made mistakes, remember that occasion when I spoke to the crowd, and, because there were some women among them who were holding their small children by the hand or carrying them in their arms, My disciples—thinking that the children might disturb Me—made the mistake of telling those mothers to take their children away, because they believed that My Word was intended only for adults. For they did not know that My Word is intended for the Spirit, whether it be an elderly person, a mature adult, a young person, or a child, and that it makes no difference whether it is a man or a woman, since gender has nothing to do with the Spirit.

41. What pain did those mothers experience who had approached Jesus so that He might bless their little ones, and how they doubted—in the face of that act by My disciples—the mercy and love that I poured out through My Word! That is why I had to raise My voice to tell them, “Let the children come to Me.”

42. I used those mistakes to teach My disciples lessons. When I was arrested in the Garden of Gethsemane, one of My disciples, Peter, in an attempt to defend Me, struck the high priest’s servant with a sword. Then I said, “Put your sword back into its sheath. For all who take up the sword will perish by the sword.”

43. I parted from My disciples, and they remained in My place to bear witness through their deeds and words. My Spirit filled them with light

and inspired them to perform all those works that would serve to spread My seed throughout the world and to endure as an example of love, humility, and elevation. They were no longer frail children but had been transformed into fervent disciples, worthy representatives of their Master on earth. Their timidity, doubts, and errors had given way to the truth, which they manifested in every one of their deeds.

44. Beloved people, you, too, have made mistakes during the time of My rally in this era; you have had weaknesses, have fallen into temptation, and have occasionally doubted. Yet I will interrupt My rally and give you time to reflect, prepare yourselves, and grow strong, for you, too, will remain on earth to bear witness to My Word—a witness that is to be given through your deeds.

45. Do not, however, dwell on whether your mission will be arduous and painful. Truly, I tell you, when you attain spiritual readiness, nothing will seem difficult or burdensome to you.

46. Imperceptibly, you will begin to lead a virtuous life, and this will be the clearest testimony you give to your fellow human beings of My truth.

47. Consider that, despite your imperfections, you have often already performed miracles. Remember, then, that when your spiritualization fully blossoms within you, your works will be even greater.

48. I see that you do not yet consider the example you set for others to be all that important. You have not yet come to realize the power that lies in your words, as well as in your prayers and your deeds.

49. I am the Only One who knows the seed that your actions sow in hearts, and I let My dew of life and love fall upon your seeds so that they may not perish. But it is necessary for you to believe in the truth of your works so that you do not abandon them, for you have barely begun them. Be aware that there will always be eyes watching everything you do, and it will be good if those eyes always find an example of obedience to My Instructions.

50. On your path, many blindfolds of ignorance have fallen away. Through your words, some of your fellow human beings have turned away from the path of vice. Your example of peacefulness has helped many homes, once lashed by the whirlwind of discord, to regain harmony. Many who were sick have felt the balm you have poured out upon them for their sufferings, thus freeing them from their afflictions, and you have also strengthened many hearts against the trials and dangers of the world.

51. Why, then, do you not give your works the value they deserve? I am not telling you to boast about them, nor to publicize them—no, I only want to tell you that in every instance in which I pour out My mercy, you

will recognize the significance that this light, which flows through you, can have in the lives of your fellow human beings. For then you will no longer be able to abandon your seeds.

52. Beloved sowers! Carry My peace throughout the world; in it is My love, My mercy, My truth, and My balm! Let this balm be present in your prayer, in your thoughts, in your words, in your gaze, in a caress, in your entire being—and I tell you, your spiritual work on earth will be rich in satisfaction for you, yet never bitter.

53. Soon I will no longer reveal Myself in this form. Yet I will leave you filled with My power and My light, and therefore you must not fear that I am leaving you like sheep among wolves.

54. The absence of My Word shall not be a reason for you to grow cold; the cessation of these rallies shall not cause you to drift apart from one another—on the contrary, it is precisely then that you shall unite even more closely so that you may face the struggles and trials head-on.

55. The time is still far off when you will grow closer in spirit while remaining physically distant from one another.

56. For now, you still need to see and hear one another—for now, you still need to give one another warmth, strength, faith, and courage.

57. I have expressed to you My will that, according to My departure, you continue to gather together for a time, so that your preparation may make you worthy to bear witness to My spiritual presence in the midst of your gatherings. But once your faith has grown strong, your resolve has matured, and you are accustomed to seeking and receiving Me from Spirit to Spirit, then you will be ready to go out in various directions as sowers of this teaching, which liberates and uplifts the soul.

58. I will always be present at your gatherings, and in them I will pour out My inspiration upon every faculty of the mind. Yet even now I tell you: Blessed are the hearts that, in those days when My Word is no longer to be heard, will continue to feel the same deep emotion in spreading it as they now feel while waiting for My ray to descend.

59. I want your gatherings to be imbued with peace, so that your meditation may be profound and allow you to discover the essence of my Word, but may there never arise strife or passion on those occasions. For then you will reap only darkness.

60. I give you an invisible key that will lock the door to every temptation. But at the same time, I will open the doors to inspiration. For always be aware that it is precisely then that the revelation of the Third Era will pour out upon you in abundance, because this rally through my spokesmen has served only to prepare you.

61. Spiritualization, inner composure, and the elevation of your thinking will be the key that opens the door to new revelations, in whose light you will find the clarification of all mysteries and all that remains unexplained.

62. You will continue to strive to attract new members to the community, who will then be the new disciples, the “last ones,” upon whom I will likewise pour out My Spirit. Your heart must not be closed to the pain of others—on the contrary: your mercy must be greatest toward the weak and those who suffer, toward the weary, the spiritually hungry, and those thirsting for love.

63. You must ensure that your gatherings possess the spiritual power that attracts your fellow human beings just as My Word has attracted and gathered the great multitudes in this time.

64. Your prayer will work miracles in those gatherings whenever you unite your thoughts and regard the affairs of your fellow human beings as if they were your own. Then you will feel how comfort and healing for their bodies or souls pour out upon them—peace for their hearts, and the light that lifts them up to true life.

65. In light of all these proofs of My presence, your heart will not miss the end of this present era, for you have My Word in writing to interpret it with the utmost preparation; then you will feel it deeply.

66. There will be interpreters of My Instructions, seers with clear vision and true words. You will employ a more spiritual approach to heal the sick. The healing power that I have placed within you will first reach the soul of the sick person and inspire it to raise up its ailing body, teaching it how to overcome suffering and passions in order to regain the true freedom of the soul.

67. All your work shall be humble and discreet; let no one allow envy or vanity to take root in their heart. For if this were to happen, you would not witness the miracle of spirit-to-spirit dialogue, which is what you are to begin practicing once the present stage has come to an end.

68. Just as I have rewarded, in these last days of My revelation, the preparation you have made—in order to hear it—with My Word full of revelations, essence, and Instructions, so will I know how to reward your elevation in the days of your spirit-to-spirit dialogue through inspirations and prophecies that will shake the world.

69. The zeal, respect, and obedience of My disciples will be rewarded with spiritual blessings.

70. People will come from other countries to ask you what I taught and what I foretold, and then you will repeat My words. But if some or many of My instructions should be erased from your memory, you will consult

the book that My inspiration is currently dictating to those disciples who are called “Golden Pens.”

71. This book shall be available to all, without exception and without privilege, just as My Word has been available to all. In this way, My teaching will not be buried in the hearts of a select few and will continue to shed its light forever.

72. Even now I admonish this people to take heed of this book, which they will soon possess—that you not let its lessons fall into oblivion, that its pages not remain closed. Bear in mind that in the days of struggle that are to come, you will find in these lessons the weapons necessary for battle, the appropriate answer to the questions humanity poses to you, and the solution to your trials.

73. This book will help the disciple with a weak memory; it will also help those who are linguistically awkward; and it will be necessary only because their intention is inspired by mercy and love for their fellow human beings, so that in the moments when they repeat My words, and by reading aloud, make My presence felt to them and allow them to enjoy it—even those who have never heard Me through a human voice. Truly, I tell you, if you prepare yourselves to receive Me in this form, even the doubters and the hard-hearted will tremble, for your testimony has been pure.

74. Even now I leave you these recommendations, which are to serve as your preparation.

75. Remain united according to My departure; study My Instruction and reflect on it, and you will see the time come when your people are strong enough to face the battle.

76. You will not need to ask anyone according to the hour or the day in order to set out to carry out the mission I am currently entrusting to you. You will feel the time I have set in your hearts, just as the prophets of bygone times did, who heard the divine call within and, full of faith, set out in obedience to that impulse to fulfill My will.

77. The task of the seers will be very difficult in those days, and their responsibility to guide the people, to awaken them, and to encourage them will be very great. So that the clarity of My light may always reach them, they must remain well-prepared and must never allow vanity to deceive them or lies to lead them into temptation.

78. There will also be events in the world that will serve as signs or indications so that you may recognize the hour of your departure.

79. What will you not be able to know then? What doubts will be in your hearts? What questions will be posed to you that you will not know how to answer?

80. Since I have explained My Word and My entire work to you in a simple manner—even though it concerns the most profound matters in your lives—you shall explain My teaching to your fellow human beings with the same simplicity.

81. Then you will be a bulwark for the weak and for those who long for light, who will seek your counsel and ask for your prayers in moments of trial.

82. These will be beautiful times of activity for this people, if they know how to appreciate and make use of them, and a light-filled opportunity for your soul, which will rejoice in all its gifts in abundance.

83. How many instances of conversion will you witness! How many miraculous healings of those sick in body or soul! How you will rejoice when you see your fellow human beings—who until then had lived as outcasts—also manifest the gifts that you have taught them to discover within their very being ! They, who considered themselves disinherited, will, upon seeing your gifts, affirm that you are all My heirs, and that I will never again take away from you what I give you, even if I sometimes withhold it from you in accordance with My perfect laws of love.

84. Recognize how My Word prepares you so that you may enter the time of action with firm steps, thereby setting an example of spiritualization and humility.

85. Now is the time of your preparation, for humanity is already close to awakening.

86. I leave you to watch and pray, for you will witness great events that will shake all the peoples of the earth. You will witness the most terrible wars that have ever taken place on your world. You will experience the conflict between different religious communities and teachings; you will see famine, epidemics, and death ravage nations and cities; and all of this will signal the end of an era. Yet afterward, you will witness the resurrection of life.

You will witness the uniting of those peoples who have lived as enemies for centuries. You will witness the reconciliation of peoples and races, and see it sealed by the love of one for the other. You will see the earthly force of the great religious communities fade away and the fruits of spiritualization come to light everywhere.

You will see many people known as scholars fall into confusion, and you will see the great spokespeople disconcerted, not knowing what to say,

because the light of truth will affect them deeply. Those, on the other hand, who have always been persecuted or humiliated because of their love for justice and truth will see the sun of freedom and justice shining on the horizon.

87. This will be the appropriate time for the spiritual progress of humankind to manifest fully, and for the spiritual life that exists beyond humanity to be truly perceived by them.

88. It will mark the collapse of materialism when those who have loved only the world come to see true life through the eyes of the Spirit—when the perpetrators of all the evil that torments humanity cast their books, in which they have so often denied the truth, into the fire.

89. I, who cannot withhold my light from anyone, will give it to all and thereby open the doors of the faculties of the mind to inspiration as an invitation to wisdom, to eternity, and to elevation.

90. Examine, O disciples, My teaching, and tell Me whether any part of it implies regression, backwardness, stagnation, or confusion.

91. If your faith in My Word is complete, carry it within you, indelibly imprinted on your soul, so that spiritualization may be expressed in each of your actions.

92. My Word promises you the Kingdom that, according to My will, is to be created in your hearts so that it may illuminate your lives, and its light may shine in homes, among parents, in marriages, among children, and among fellow human beings—so that rulers may be magnanimous, teachers wise, and judges just.

93. This is My teaching. Do not allow it to be mixed with those sciences through which people seek only the expression and fulfillment of their souls.

94. I have called my teaching Spiritualism because it teaches the ascent of the soul and reveals to humankind all the gifts it possesses for its perfection.

95. How few there are, even at this moment, who sense the true essence of this teaching! Only a few are gradually coming to understand Me! I still see the majority of you immersed in traditions and customs that bring no benefit whatsoever to your souls.

96. How much fear do I see in many hearts when it comes to giving up these habits, traditions, and practices that you have created within My work! And how deeply do you feel your hearts wounded when this is spoken to you, without your being willing to understand that, for the sake of following these traditions, you are renouncing the true fulfillment of My Law.

97. Recognize that, throughout history, the external worship of God has been the cause of humanity's spiritual stagnation. Yet you must not fall into this error again, and you must always be aware that, in order to progress spiritually and attain perfection, it is essential that your worship of Me be internal, pure, profound, and spiritual.

98. I will test My people with wisdom and justice to free them from ignorance or error. I will protect them from falling into fanaticism, and for this reason, too, I will test them.

99. To love your neighbors, to spread peace, to make My Word known, to show mercy, and to pray for the peace of humanity—which is the spiritual worship I expect of you—you do not need external ritual acts—neither in the meeting places where you gather nor in your homes.

100. Consider this: As long as you do not unite in true spiritualization, your prayer will not have the necessary power to make itself felt among your fellow human beings.

101. Let not those who consider themselves pure enough to judge their fellow human beings take offense at these words. For truly, I tell you, I alone am the One who can judge the deeds of both.

102. Nor should you judge your brothers, even if the hour should come when you see them betraying Me. For you must remember that I have told you that I alone can judge spiritual purity or impurity. "Do not judge," I have told you, but give good counsel, and try to prevent your fellow human beings from falling into temptation. But if you are unable to do any of this, then strive to remain in the truth. Then the day will come when those who have strayed from the path will return to it, convinced of their error and having come to realize that you have remained steadfast in My commandments.

103. Watch and pray, so that you may be united and at peace. You are already in the last days of My Word, and I want you to be spiritually united when the last day comes.

104. I have given you many lessons so that you may know how to prevent any of your brothers and sisters from separating themselves from the people. Understand that those who have been able to hear Me only very little may be weak. Give them strength and faith. Even among those who have heard Me often, there may be hearts lacking steadfastness, so that you may give them warmth and encouragement on their journey through life.

105. Once you are united, O people, you will gather to pray for world peace, and in doing so, you will send your soul—transformed into a dove of peace on the wings of thought—to the nations.

106. Never expect the result of your prayers to come immediately. Sometimes you will have to wait a little while, sometimes you will have to wait a long time, and occasionally you will not even be able to witness the fulfillment of what you have asked of Me . But your mission will nevertheless have been fulfilled.

107. You are to be sowers of peace, but I tell you once again that you must not expect to reap before the time is right. You must allow this seed to germinate, sprout, grow, and bear fruit, and only then should you bring in the harvest and allow your soul to be filled with contentment.

108. Disciples, marvel at the fact that you are learning all this through one of your brothers or sisters, whom I have transformed into an instrument of Mine so that you might be witnesses to the works that My force accomplishes by transforming a clumsy creature into a being who is spiritually beneficial to all, and by transforming a sinner into a being of pure heart and mind to convey My Word.

109. I have also entrusted My spokespeople to you so that you may guide them toward progress and perfection; and now, in the final days of My rallies, the congregations that have been able to elevate their spokespeople rejoice in the spiritual “flavor” of a ripe fruit that has been nurtured with perseverance and love.

110. Not all have understood how to do this, for many of them have neglected the messengers, abandoning them. To others, they have drained the lifeblood without consideration or mercy, and to still others, they have cut off the green branches of the tree of life. Therein lies the reason for that bitter taste that the multitudes of people have often received instead of sweetness; and from this have arisen many errors, such as regarding as perfect what was merely an imperfection of the vessel, or attributing to Me the impurities, materializations, or imperfections of the vessels.

According to My departure, you will have to separate the wheat from the chaff—that is, you must remove all the impurities that may have been mixed into My Word so that you may carry this teaching throughout the world.

111. If anyone should ask you why I revealed Myself through so many messengers, you shall tell them that if I had come, as I did in Jesus, to deliver My Word, a single person would have sufficed for Me. But since My revelation has come through simple and uneducated people, and My message has at the same time been very great, a single human mind could not have been sufficient; rather, there had to be as many as would be necessary.

112. From Roque Rojas, the forerunner of My rally through whom Elijah spoke, and from Damiana Oviedo, through whom I delivered My first word in this era, down to the last messengers—each of them has proclaimed only a part of My work, but not My entire message.

113. For example, through Roque Rojas I made known to you that the Third Era was dawning for humanity. I revealed to you the opening of the Sixth Seal, which contains its wisdom, its judgment, its gifts, and the fulfillment of many ancient prophecies, in order to pour its light upon every Spirit and all flesh.

114. The mystery of the "mark" or "sign" was revealed to you through that man, and he reminded you of the symbolic number of the chosen ones of the Third Era.

115. Later, through Damiana, the purpose of My coming was revealed to you—the gifts that each disciple carried within, as well as the date on which My proclamation would come to an end. From those lips came the word that My Spirit brought in that time, expressed through simple instructions and brief parables for the first disciples.

But the spiritual word also came from Mary as a message of infinite tenderness and inexpressible comfort for every sorrowful heart.

116. With Roque and Damiana, everything was only a beginning, a promise. Yet over the years, the channelers who followed them delved ever deeper into the mystery of the channeler's mission, thereby enabling my Word to become more comprehensive, my Work to take on a clear form, and the mysteries to be elucidated.

117. How many hearts have been encouraged and comforted when they have heard My Word through the mind of My chosen ones! How many souls have been saved from darkness because they have heard Me through their mediation!

118. I bless My messengers who knew how to prepare themselves and have dedicated themselves to My service.

119. Yet I also tell you that many of My children have turned their backs on Me and denied Me because of the lack of spiritualization among the messengers. I forgive them and give them the opportunity to cleanse their own stains.

120. Beloved people: Watch and pray until the very last moments of My rally, so that you may begin the new stage of My rally from Spirit to Spirit with firm steps.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 357

1. On this day, a young man and a young woman stand before Me to ask that their union be blessed and confirmed by My love.

2. And I receive you, My children—not only at this hour, for you have always been with Me, and I with you.

3. You have come to celebrate your union, yet I tell you: You have long been united by destiny. But it is still necessary for people to celebrate an act that bears witness to the union, the marriage of these two people, so that it may be recognized and respected both spiritually and humanly.

4. You are not merely attending a ceremony; you have come to receive a caress, advice from the Father, and Instruction from the Master.

5. You are two souls, two hearts, uniting to form a single being and a single will. You were far apart in different worlds and came to Earth—first one of you, then the other—and during this transition, you were tested in your love and patience, yet you remained faithful to Me. You have kept your promises by overcoming all obstacles with love and faith.

6. You are in the presence of your Lord, who adorns your soul and encourages it so that, through this difficult task I set before you, you may fulfill the most sublime thing I have given to humanity within the human condition.

7. You now enter this institution of love, sacrifice, and life—of self-denial and obedience to destiny—in fulfillment of an ideal. And so that your step on the new path may be sure, you come forth in your longing for light, and I shall pour it out abundantly upon you.

8. You, man: The abilities that I granted to the first man on earth, I have also given to you: talent, will, and energy—as well as strength, life, and seed. You symbolically hold a sword in your right hand and a shield in your left. For earthly life challenges you to a battle in which you men are soldiers, guardians of peace, justice, and virtue, defenders of humanity. I make you soldiers in this battle and place a maiden at your left side, close to your heart. Spiritually, morally, and physically, she is a flower nurtured by Me in a lovely garden—a garden of delights coveted by human passions, which Mary, the Divine Mother, constantly guards and protects and waters with the crystal-clear and pure water of her virginity and chastity.

9. You humbly asked Me for this flower, and I lovingly gave it to you. This is the greatest thing a man can possess in this life.

You are not bound to your parents. For in order to fulfill this destiny, you will part from them and remain on the path of life's struggle. Your children, too, will depart from you; when the time comes for them to set

out on the path to their destiny, they will leave the parental home, and then only his life partner will remain close to a man's heart—the woman he chose, who has shared his joys and sorrows, and whose union with him only death can sever.

10. It is My word of love that unites you and gives strength to your endeavor.

11. Lift up your faces, walk with a firm step, and be a support to one another! Be a loving cloak that dries away tears, I say to both of you. For spiritually, you are both equal; in the Spirit, there is no gender or distinction. Neither of you stands above the other. But once incarnated, I have placed the man before the woman in the first place.

12. To be a man is a test for the soul to which I subject it. To be a woman is likewise a form of atonement for the soul.

13. Strength resides in man, and he should always use it wisely. In the woman, who was created with tenderness and sensitivity, dwell love and sacrifice, and the two complement one another. From this union, from this communion of souls and bodies, life springs forth as an inexhaustible stream. From this seed and this fertile soil, the seedling sprouts, and it has no end.

14. I bless you and unite you with My Master's arm, with My divine kiss. I leave you behind as an example among this people, because you have come here with spiritual preparation and reverence.

15. The people shall serve as witnesses for you, and I hold them accountable to you. I want them, in their exaltation at this very moment, to shower your path with happiness, to always rejoice when they see your smile and your peace, and to bless you as you multiply, just as I bless you. This is My will.

16. It was not the hand of a clergyman that confirmed your covenant, but My eternal law, My love. I guide you on the path to fulfillment, and when your life's journey is over, you will give an account to your Lord. And at that moment, you will hear the sound of this word once more—but no longer the sound of a human voice, but rather the one you hear in the depths of your conscience, and you will say: "The Father, who charted the path for our souls, tells us today that we have reached our destination and should present our work."

There I await you in My dwelling place, on the summit of the mountain, so that you may see your Lord. I will receive you at that moment, bestow My blessings upon you, and bless you.

17. Today I give you the seed—a single one—but tomorrow you will return it to Me multiplied. Yet if you wish to know whether your work is

pleasing to Me, you will be able to tell when your heart is pleased and gives you satisfaction.

Mary likewise blesses you, bestows warmth and joy upon you, and urges you to walk, step by step, along the path of virtue, always with that virtue and patience for which she has set an example for you.

18. I bless you and unite you.

19. People, these are My final rallies through human mediation. "How will we celebrate this act of marriage in the future?" you ask Me, beloved disciples, and I answer you: Do so within the bosom of your congregation. Unite yourselves before those who have prepared themselves to be apostles of this teaching. Yet it is not they who will unite you, for I have not entrusted this task to any human being. I am the Lord of your destiny. Prepare yourselves physically and spiritually to enter into communion with Me, and then your covenant of life will remain indelibly inscribed in the eternal book.

20. If, at this solemn moment when two beings unite to become one and set out on this path of love, self-denial, and sacrifice, you wish to read aloud My Instructions—those that speak of these things—you may do so. Then, as you hear My words, your hearts will be encouraged in their resolve, and your steps will be made sure.

21. I want you to live with this simplicity, and I call blessed those who celebrate their marriage with contentment and joy. For they will receive grace and blessings on their life's journey.

22. Your fellow human beings from various religious communities will come, and while some will understand the truth of this spiritual act, others will be outraged by it. But you will prove through your virtuous deeds that you have been blessed by Me, and your union is indissoluble.

23. I have told you on this day that the moment in which this act is celebrated is merely the confirmation of your covenant. For you were already destined to meet one another, and there was already a bond of attraction and love between you. I permit and instruct you to perform this act in the presence of your relatives, friends, and parents, so that your marriage may be recognized and respected.

24. Human elevation and intuition are not yet great enough to recognize that two people are united in My name in a sacred covenant, even without having been united by a civil registrar or a clergyman. But that time will come, and then there will be no doubt in the mind of either the man or the woman when they meet. They will recognize the hour I have appointed and know how to prepare themselves to celebrate their marital union with confidence and certainty, and society will not condemn

them because they have not been confirmed by a clergyman before an altar. That time will come, but for now, while the world is developing spiritually, act as I have provided you with instruction on this day.

25. In the Second Era, I entered the homes of many married couples who had been wed according to the Law of Moses, and do you know how I found many of them? Quarrelling, destroying the seed of peace, love, and trust. I saw enmity and discord in their hearts, at their table, and in their bed. I also entered the homes of many who—though their marriage had not been confirmed by the law—loved one another and lived as the larks do in their nest, cherishing and protecting their little darling.

26. How many there are who live under one and the same roof and yet do not love one another, and since they do not love one another, they are not united but spiritually separated! Yet they do not reveal their division, out of fear of divine punishment or human laws or the judgment of society; but this is not a marriage; among these people there is neither fellowship nor sincerity.

Nevertheless, they put on a show of their false unity, visit families and churches, go for walks, and the world does not condemn them because they know how to conceal their lack of love. How many, on the other hand, who love one another must hide, conceal their true unity, and endure a lack of understanding and injustice.

27. Humanity has not evolved sufficiently to see through appearances and correctly judge the life of one's neighbor. Those who hold spiritual and secular laws in their hands do not apply true justice to punish such cases.

But those times of understanding and insight that I announce to you—in which humanity will be perfected—*will* come, and then you will experience, as in the times of the patriarchs *before* Moses, that the union of lovers takes place just as I have done today with My children: in a spiritual manner. So will you also do in those future times: in the presence of the parents of those who are to be united, of friends and relatives, in the greatest spirituality, brotherhood, and joy.

28. Once there are plenty of people of peace and good will on Earth, you will see My divine institutions flourish, and My laws will make your lives more beautiful. The times of peace, harmony, and prosperity will return, without any diminishment of your civilization or your science. Rather, I tell you that if, despite his failure to work on himself due to a lack of elevation, love, and mercy, man has discovered so much and has wrested many of nature's secrets from her—how much more will he achieve when he lifts himself up to Me to ask Me to reveal those secrets

to him and enlighten his being, so that he may perform great and benevolent works! I will grant humankind the ability to transform this world into a realm of light, salvation, and well-being for all My children, for I desire that you possess My wisdom and My peace.

29. I enfold you in the light of My Universal Ray, which descends and penetrates your hearts, establishing there its dwelling place, its temple. In it I receive your offering, the tribute from you who love Me, and I hear your voice, which is at once a plea and an act of obedience to My will.

30. Despite the misfortunes you are experiencing, you show yourselves to be strong because of your spiritual elevation and feel happy to be My disciples. You are embroiled in a great spiritual and earthly struggle; make use of the time I have granted you, and expect to reap the fruit of this struggle in due time.

Your work on earth will yield its fruits day by day as you retire to rest, and your spiritual works will blossom fully once you have reached the end of your mission in fulfillment of My laws.

31. A constant prayer for peace and relief for other peoples—who suffer infinitely more than you do—rises from your soul.

Reports of destruction, despair, and death reach your nation, filling you with pain and fear—not for your own lives or those of your families, but for the lives of others, people far from you who are suffering and who are your neighbors. I feel compassion when I hear your pleas, and when I bring your messages of peace and mercy to these nations.

32. Beloved disciples, you live in the heart of this continent. It has pleased Me to send your Israelite souls to this rich and fertile land with its radiant sun, its luminous sky, its valleys and mountains covered in greenery, its beautiful and water-abundant rivers, and its wonderful flowers—all that can refresh and beautify your earthly life. Yet in the midst of this splendor and grace, a merciless war threatens the environment. Cries of pain, lamentations, blasphemy, and insults reach you. But I see no spirit of war among you; you have not taken up arms to defend yourselves or to attack. In this nation, I see only submission to justice and aversion to human wickedness. Yet I demand something more from you than that. I want to see your trust in Me, your spiritual preparation to stand by your neighbor in their suffering trials.

33. Today, as in times past, humanity lives entangled in wars. It has refused to cultivate the seeds of peace, but these seeds will always, like the manna in the desert, fall into the heart of every person who hungers for peace.

34. I have sent beings of great elevation to incarnate into the bosom of families—angels whose task, from childhood onward, is to soften the hearts of people of various races and creeds and make them loving. Yet what has humanity done with these emissaries? It has cast doubt on their message, persecuted them, and killed them.

35. I saw people waging murderous wars even in the earliest times: in ancient Phoenicia and Syria, and among the Romans and the Greeks. There was no respect, love, or justice—neither among themselves nor from one people to another. Never did the strong lift up the weak, nor did the powerful extend a hand to the needy. Those who flaunted the light of civilization did not bring it with love or true idealism to the peoples who were in darkness. Their conquests were always achieved through violence, hostility, the pursuit of power, or injustice.

When I, the Father, saw that ignorance reigned among both groups, I sent My prophets and forerunners into the midst of peoples divided by their worldviews and customs, so that they might speak of the one and only truth and lead them to one and the same goal. They spoke and prepared the spirits of people for My coming in that era which you today call the "Second Age." And when the time of My arrival had come, I confirmed the words of those faithful prophets, and everything came to pass just as they had said.

36. My teaching was not intended solely for the Jewish people, even though they were spiritually prepared—having been purified by great trials from the earliest times—to receive the Messiah in their midst. But the Testament that I entrusted to them was intended for all people of every race.

Among that people arose apostles, martyrs, and a great number of men and women who led exemplary lives and knew how to sow the seed of love. Yet even in other homelands and in lands far from Judea, My Word—which had been brought by My first disciples—began to flourish.

37. Yet it was necessary that in this "New World"—inhabited by people who fervently loved and sought Me in order to offer Me their gifts and sacrifices—the light would dawn, and My message of love, My teaching, would arrive, which asks only that you love one another in Me.

38. I accepted the imperfect worship of those creatures who loved Me, because it was offered in ignorance. Later, when the distance between the two continents was bridged, and the seed was brought here to be sown in this New World and planted in the loving hearts of its inhabitants—how much injustice and violence did those who called themselves My disciples inflict upon these people of simple hearts and exalted souls!

39. Their pure and sincere acts of worship and customs met only with the censure and harshness of those who considered themselves superior yet displayed signs of the greatest backwardness. Only slowly did this people receive My legacy through the faithful disciples and come to understand its divine purity and origin.

40. Today I see you threatened once more, surrounded by powerful nations that covet your heritage and disturb your soul. You have not yet reached the pinnacle of your splendor, but you will yet shine both spiritually and on earth. I warn you lest you fall into lethargy; you must pray and safeguard your heritage.

41. I have come to you in this time and once again give you My legacy of love. My seed does not perish. It may be lashed by fierce storms. But when its ears of grain are torn off by the elements, the grains fall into the soil and sprout anew, multiplying ceaselessly.

42. You will be a light in this world, your nation a beacon among the other nations, as long as you love peace and goodness in all its forms. Already there are those among you who will be apostles of peace. I have prepared their souls so that this light may blossom in their words and in their teachings. Then you, who work spiritually, together with your leaders who strive for the well-being of this people, will succeed in extending your benevolence to those who thirst for peace, truth, and justice according to their needs.

43. Symbolically, the light came from the East to the West, but now this message that I have brought you will travel from the West to the East, and both will merge into a single whole, just as the knowledge of truth, civilizations, and races do. When you have united, you will realize that the light did not come from human beings to human beings, but from the Divine Spirit to His children.

44. Today, many reject Me, deny Me, and try to forge new paths. But the straight and narrow path of the Law is found wherever there are people. For this Law is in the heart, in the gifts, and in the Spirit of every human being—a single path by which you will come to Me, a path that always calls for goodness, mercy, and prudence. You may be weighed down by great trials and collapse under their weight. But if you love righteousness, you will rise again stronger than before and triumph, for only goodness endures through the ages.

45. If you long for peace for a people, it is not necessary for you to go to them. Create peace in your heart or in your home. This will be enough to impart harmony and unity to the Spirit of that people.

46. Both good and evil can be transmitted over a distance. That is why I have taught you to come to the aid of those who need your help—whether they are near or far—with a prepared soul. But beware of sending thoughts that incite war. Do not wish for the defeat of one nation and the victory of another, for this influence will reach them and cause upheavals. Above all, love and be forgiving toward all your fellow human beings.

47. If the pain of the wounded, who have suffered the cruelties of war, moves you deeply, and you wish to send them a little peace and comfort, then visit the nearest sick person, regard him as a representative of those who are absent, and bestow your mercy upon him in My name; then I will comfort and heal many of the sick in those pain-stricken nations.

48. Ensure that your home is a temple from which light radiates to envelop those around you, and that beyond these boundaries, others may feel a sense of well-being and share in your preparation.

49. Soon you will commemorate the birth of the Messiah. The days are drawing near when humanity will recall this event. The peoples who still live in peace will celebrate it with joy. But there are many people in distant nations for whom a time of tribulation has come, and who will try, for a moment, to forget their anxiety and fear in order to call upon My Spirit and recall the memory of this event. Others are already suffering the consequences of a war that has plunged them into orphanhood and misery and forced them to experience pain in all its forms.

50. I will enfold everyone in My love, I will answer their prayers, and a stream of light will shine down upon this humanity.

51. It is necessary that you prepare yourselves, that you preserve in your hearts all the love that I have revealed to you during My two comings, so that you may love one another with perfect love and always be advocates and mediators of true justice. For I have chosen you to make a covenant with all people through your mediation.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 358

1. Blessed are all of you—not only in this place, but in all places where you gather to be with your Father—who hear His Word as one soul.

2. The time remaining for you to receive My instructions through the mouths of My spokespeople is very short, so that you may learn how to prepare yourselves to hear Me afterward in spiritual silence. But truly, I tell you, I will never forsake you; I will always be as close to you as I am in these moments.

3. I am omnipresent; I am throughout the entire universe and within each of My children. Yet not all of you feel the nearness of your Father, the presence of your God.

4. I have My sanctuary in your hearts; I have given you the key so that you may open it. Yet this must spring from your own will; this is the duty that falls to you.

5. I have given you a Spirit, which is a part of Myself, and a physical body to live on Earth. Yet truly, I tell you, if you know how to overcome the trials you must endure in this life, you will attain spiritual liberation.

6. In the First Era, I commissioned enlightened spiritual beings to incarnate on this planet and speak to humanity as prophets. In the Second Era, out of My great mercy, My "Divine Word" became human so that you might better understand your God. I came as Jesus to speak to you of love. And now, in the Third Era, I have come once more—in the Spirit—to give you My Instruction.

7. Much time had to pass before humanity attained spiritual maturity. You have always succumbed to two extremes: one has been materialism, through which you seek to attain greater worldly pleasures; yet this is in reality detrimental, for it distracts the Spirit from fulfilling its mission. But you must also avoid the other extreme: the mortification of the "flesh," the complete renunciation of all that belongs to this life; for I sent you to this earth to live as *human* beings, and I have shown you the right path so that you may live in such a way that you "render to Caesar what is Caesar's, and to God what is God's."

8. I created this world for you, with all its beauty and all its perfection. I have given you the human body through which you are to develop all the abilities I have given you in order to attain perfection.

9. The Father does not want you to deny yourselves all the good that this world offers you. Yet you must not place the body above the soul, for the body is transient, but the soul belongs to eternity.

10. Strive, strive to attain spiritual perfection. I have shown you the way to reach this goal. I have entrusted you with prayer as the "weapon"

superior to any material weapon, to defend you against treachery on your journey through life. But you will have the best weapon when you fulfill My law.

11. What does prayer consist of? Prayer is petition, intercession, worship, and spiritual contemplation. All of its parts are necessary, and one flows from the other. For in truth I tell you: Petition consists of a person asking Me to fulfill his wishes and satisfy his longings—that which he considers most important and beneficial in his life. And truly, I tell you, My children, the Father hears the petition and gives each person what he needs most, whenever it is for his good. But beware of asking for anything that contradicts the salvation of your soul. For those who ask only for material goods, for physical pleasures, and for fleeting force are asking to put their souls in chains.

12. Physical pleasures bring only suffering—not only in this world, but also after the transition to the Spiritual World; for even there, the influence of those physical desires can reach; and because the soul cannot free itself from them, it continues to be tormented by those longings and wishes to return to Earth again and again to reincarnate and continue living a material life. Therefore, My children, ask only for what you truly need for the good of your soul.

13. The second kind of prayer, intercession, springs from love for one's neighbor—that love which I taught you as your Master when I came into this world. Pray for your brothers and sisters near and far, for those in various nations who suffer the consequences of war, who endure the tyranny of this world's transient rulers.

14. Prepare yourselves, O my children; pray for your fellow human beings, but even in this intercession you must *know how* to pray, for what is important is the soul. If a brother, your parents, or your children are ill, pray for them, but do not insist that they remain in this life if that is not what the soul needs. Rather, pray that this soul may be set free, that it may be purified through its sufferings, that the pain may promote the soul's spiritual ascent. That is why the Master gave you a teaching even in the Second Era: "Father, Thy will be done." For the Father knows better than any of His children what the soul needs.

15. The third kind of prayer—worship of the Divine Spirit—means worship of all that is perfect; for through this kind of prayer you can unite yourselves with perfection, with the love that encompasses the entire universe. In adoration, you can find *the* state of perfection that you must all attain, and adoration leads you further to spiritual contemplation, which, together with adoration, brings you to union with the Divine Spirit,

the Source of Eternal Life—the Source that gives you strength day by day to reach the Kingdom of the Father.

16. This is how you should pray: beginning with supplication and progressing to spiritual contemplation. This will give you strength.

17. When you are well prepared, you should not only fight for yourselves, but also strive to help your fellow human beings walk this path. For you cannot attain the salvation of your souls for yourselves alone; rather, you must strive to achieve the salvation of all humanity.

18. People cry out: "If there is a God of mercy and love—why then must the good suffer because of the wicked, and the righteous because of the sinners?" Truly, I tell you, my children: No human being comes into this world merely to attain his or her own salvation. He or she is not an isolated individual, but is part of a whole.

19. Does not a healthy and perfect organ in a human body suffer when the other organs are sick?

This is a material analogy so that you may understand the relationship that exists between each person and others. The good *must* suffer among the wicked, but the good are not entirely blameless if they do not work for the spiritual progress of their brothers and sisters. Yet as an individual, each person has his or her own responsibility, and since he or she is part of My Spirit and likened to It, he or she possesses the will and intelligence to contribute to the progress of all.

20. Since the Beginning, I have spoken to you through My prophets to guide you, but not to force you to fulfill My Law.

But that time has passed, and the human spirit soul has evolved, has reached maturity, and can now understand its mission as a spirit soul . Humanity, which is so close to the abyss, to ruin, needs spiritual help from you.

21. It is *the* battle, the final battle—the most dreadful and terrible one—between darkness and light. All the spirits of darkness are uniting at this very moment, and all the spirits of light must stand against that force.

22. You who have heard Me, you who carry the light of the Holy Spirit within you, awaken! Do not waste time any longer on earthly pleasures or temporal goals. Fight for humanity; strive for the Kingdom of the Father to come to this world. This is the mission I give to *all*—from the humblest to the most educated.

The Spiritual World is with you, and *above* all of you is the Father, full of love and mercy—the Father who, with infinite sorrow, sees the suffering that people inflict upon one another.

23. This is the battle of light against darkness, and each of you must fight until victory is won. Pray, My children, with all sincerity. Follow the path that the Father showed you when He spoke to you about prayer on this morning of grace. This is your mission; in this way, you will attain spiritualization for yourselves and salvation for those for whom you pray.

24. The hour is already near when you will hear My voice for the last time through human instruments. But the Father tells you once more: You have nothing to fear according to 1950 if you are united in love.

25. Do not think that I seek only those who are pure in heart—no, I seek the lost, the defiled—for they are the ones who need My mercy the most. Nor should you think that I have any preferences—neither for those who live in luxury nor for those who live in poverty. I seek the soul that needs light—the sick, the sorrowful, the hungry—and I encounter these needs among both the rich and the poor.

26. I come to all to bring them a message of light, comfort, and hope through a teaching full of loving justice. Truly, I tell you, whoever approaches to drink from this source will never be disappointed. Everyone who seeks something in it for their own good will find it. Whatever I offer you is true; whatever I promise you will come to pass. In My Word there is no lie, of which your world is full at this time!

27. I agree with you that you have become doubters on earth because your fellow human beings have promised you many things and have failed to fulfill any of them. That is why there are millions of people who believe in nothing and expect nothing, because they have been made victims, led from one disappointment to the next. Yet I ask you: What do you expect from a materialistic, selfish, and inhuman world? What do you expect from those who rule the world and do not allow themselves to be guided by their conscience, which is the only light that leads to the true path?

28. Return to Me, but come without complaints or resentment toward your fellow human beings. Come to Me and let My Word once again kindle the light of faith in your soul. For then you will no longer be weak; bitterness will depart from you, and instead of mistrust and fear of others, you will have courage to face life, hope, and love for your neighbor.

29. When My light has penetrated all hearts, and the people who lead the nations, who provide them with instruction, and all those who have the most important tasks to fulfill allow themselves to be guided and inspired by that higher light, which is the conscience, then you can trust one another; then you can trust your brothers, because My light will be in all of them, and in My light My presence and My loving justice will reign.

30. You are living today in a time of spiritual confusion, in which you call evil good, in which you believe you see light where there is darkness, in which you prefer the superfluous to the essential. But My ever-ready and helpful mercy will intervene in time to save you and show you the luminous path of truth—the path from which you have strayed.

31. The nations are advancing, and their scientific knowledge is constantly increasing. Yet I ask you: What kind of "wisdom" is this, whereby the more people delve into it, the further they stray from the *spiritual* truth in which lies the source and origin of life?

32. It is human science; it is scholarship as understood by a humanity afflicted by selfishness and materialism.

33. Then that knowledge is false and that science is evil, for with it you have created a world of suffering. Instead of light, darkness reigns, for you are driving the peoples ever closer to destruction.

34. Science is light; light is life, strength, health, and peace. Is this the fruit of *your* science? No, humanity! Therefore, I tell you: As long as you do not allow the light of the Spirit to penetrate the darkness of your mind, your works will never have a lofty and spiritual origin; they will never be more than mere *human* works.

35. True knowledge—the knowledge of the good—is in Me, and it is I who inspire those who have offered Me their minds as a repository for My revelations. These are the people who, through self-sacrifice, have dedicated their lives to a discovery, a revelation that is for the good of humanity. These people have truly paved paths of light; they have truly brought their fellow human beings a message of peace, health, and comfort. Some have accomplished perfect works; others have been trailblazers. But both groups have taught you through their works that goodness, love, and the elevation of the soul have been the key to their victory.

36. Truly, I tell you, with the ideal of doing good and bringing peace to those who need it, you will be able to open the most secret door to My treasury, for there is no door that can resist the call of love. On the other hand, he who, inspired by selfish and arrogant goals, seeks learning, knowledge, and force, must steal and seize for himself in order to possess something of what he wishes to have revealed to him.

37. From all this you can conclude that if your science has as its goal the well-being and higher development of humanity, the doors of the treasury will be open and will reveal to humankind the infinite mysteries of life.

38. How little have you gained for your own good, and how much, on the other hand, have you stolen to do yourselves harm!

39. Blessed people of Israel: Rise up in prayer so that you may feel My presence. Blessed are those who, through prayer, feel the influence of My Divine Spirit, for they will not feel like orphans when My Word has ceased to be made known through the messengers.

40. Blessed are those who practice prayer with love and purity and lift themselves up to draw near to Me. Truly, I do not judge whether your prayers are exalted or imperfect. I heed every petition, yet I am the Master and provide teaching on how to pray. I am perfect and correct you so that you may not commit any imperfection.

41. Beloved people: How often has the Father seen people on earth accomplish a perfect work within the human realm, and it has been pleasing to Me. Yet you do not yet show Me perfect works within the spiritual realm, because you will not attain spiritual perfection until you have cast off all materialization. Then, people, your spirit will behold a higher life; it will see My face and hear My loving voice. It will truly comprehend My law and will know who it is, who it has been, and who it will be in eternal life.

42. In this time, O people of Israel, in this physical body into which I have sent you to be reincarnated, you are like a child. Yet do not be anxious; dream of perfection, seek it, and strive for it. For your destiny is to pave a path for humanity—a path of peace, virtue, Instruction, and revelations.

43. Your mission, Chosen People, is to open a path for the human soul so that it may find its Creator within its own being.

44. Throughout the three ages, you have found the path that leads to perfection, for your conscience is like a radiant lighthouse in which the burning torch resides. Yet you have been frail and have failed to perceive the spiritual glory along this path. Vanity and pride have subjugated your soul, and you have used your gifts only to create kingdoms in this world—kingdoms to which you do not belong; yet you have been Lords and possessed riches, had servants, and acquired titles; you have exalted yourselves above others and forgotten your Father; you have forgotten your mission.

Yet afterward, even the world rose up against you, humbled you, and subjugated you. But in that bondage into which you fell, Israel, you did not forget Me; you used the time of your preparation to once again set out on the path that leads you to Me, and you listened to the voice of your conscience.

45. Why did the Father allow these downfalls? Why did the Father allow you to come to know all the vanities, all the hardships, and the false glories of this life? Did the Father truly permit it?

Yes, My chosen people, I have permitted even the tower of depravity and human sin to rise up before Me. I have permitted the seven deadly sins to arise in My creation, to which all others can be traced. But truly, I tell you: Sin does not come from Me; it does not have its origin in Me. I have only permitted it to exist so that your soul may gain experience , so that you may appreciate the greatness of your God, His perfection, His justice, His love, and His truthfulness—so that you may hold the perfect in high esteem and also come to know the imperfect.

46. But the Father says to you: Enough is enough! I find you imprisoned, burdened with chains, hardships, and sicknesses. Yet even in the midst of your imprisonment, you have not forgotten Me, and I say to you: Have faith in Me and in yourself, Israel; I will set you free!

47. Your growth is great; your soul is great and knows Me. Within it you gather truth, sincerity, mercy, and love, and with these gifts you will be able to bring peace, harmony, light, and salvation to the world.

48. Who in this world can give you peace and put a stop to the wars that grip the nations? You possess these abilities; this is your true greatness, which is founded on humility and gentleness. Blessed people, never trade the word of love or the truth for the money of this world; never distort an act of mercy through flattery, for then you will not bear witness to the fact that you are My disciples.

49. The people of Israel in this Third Age are to be a model of humility, gentleness, and spiritualization. Walk in the path of perfection. You know now, blessed people, that the peace, wisdom, and Instruction that I pour into your souls are not merely for you to accumulate, but that you are to distribute, pass on, and spread this teaching among humanity. You are the ones entrusted to do this.

50. The Master tells you: It is not enough for you merely to refrain from doing evil. You must do good so that you may be worthy of My Kingdom of Heaven. I have forgiven you all your faults, all your failures; I have cleansed you of all your blemishes with My Word, with My Blood, and with My tears. Therefore, I demand of you that you strive and make every effort so that you may reach the destination of life's journey, where I am.

51. Be aware, O people, of the great mission that the Father entrusted to you at the very moment of your creation. You do not know whether this is not your last opportunity to inhabit the Earth. Yet if you leave your mission unfinished, I will send you back into the world once more—some

to bring in the harvest, and others so that they may complete the mission they began. But others among you will not return to Earth. I will give them missions so that they may work and fight in the spiritual realm.

52. I will reveal to you great lessons from the High Beyond. For I am currently preparing you for spiritual life, for true life—for that life which has neither beginning nor end. I will prepare you, show you the way, and also show you the door, because you are the firstborn whom I have always taught the way—the way that you, in turn, are to teach to others. And just as I have shown you the path in this world, so must you recognize it in the Higher Beyond. Then you will continue to guide souls along the path that leads you to true peace.

53. People: The time has come for you to learn how to pray. Today I am not telling you to fall prostrate on the ground; I am not teaching you to pray with your lips or to call upon Me with carefully chosen words in beautiful prayers. Today I tell you: Turn to Me in your thoughts, lift up your soul, and I will always come down to make My presence felt by you. If you do not know how to speak to your God, your repentance, your thoughts, and your pain will suffice for Me; your love will suffice for Me.

54. This is the language I hear, the language I understand—the language without words, the language of truthfulness and sincerity. This is the teaching I have given you in this Third Era.

55. Whenever you have done a good deed, you have felt My peace, comfort, and hope, because the Father is very close to you then.

56. In My Word is fire, and with this fire I destroy the weeds.

57. "Love one another"! Do not mock the false god that your fellow man worships. Do not declare your fellow man's teaching to be false, however erroneous it may be. If you want others to respect you and follow you, you must first show respect. Yet fear no one, for I have given you the truth and the gift of the Word. Rise up, speak, and convince your fellow human beings. In the Word is the balm, the love, the strength, and the life. In the Word is the force for you to set out.

58. My Word will remain written down for all time; from it you will compile the Book of the Third Age, **the Third Testament**, the Father's final message; for in all three ages, God had His "golden pens"* to bequeath His wisdom to humanity.

**This term refers to those who participated in the Divine rallies and were tasked with transcribing the Word of the Lord in shorthand.*

59. Moses was the first “golden pen” whom the Father used to inscribe the events of the First Era in indelible letters on a scroll. Moses was the “golden pen” of Jehovah.

60. Among my apostles and successors of the Second Era, Jesus had four “pens,” and these were Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. These were the “golden pens” of the Divine Master. But when the time came for the First Testament to be united with the Second through bonds of love, knowledge, and spiritual progress, a single book emerged from them.

61. Now, in the Third Era, in which you once again have My Word, I have likewise appointed “golden pens” so that it may be preserved in writing.

When the time comes, you will compile a single book, and this book—the Book of the Third Age—will, when the time is right, be united with the books of the Second and First Ages; and then, from the revelations, prophecies, and words of the three ages, **the Great Book of** Life* will emerge for the edification of all souls. Then you will recognize that all the words—from the first to the last—have been fulfilled in truth and in the Spirit, that all the prophecies were the foreshadowed course of history revealed by the Father of Mankind. For God alone can cause the events that are to come to be written down.

**Explanatory text from Instruction 85, verse 24, of the Book of True Life: “You need not strive to unite this (currently emerging) Testament or Book with the previous ones, for it was I who united the revelations and Instructions of the three ages in this Book by extracting the essence from them to create a single message.”*

62. When the prophets spoke, it was not they who spoke, but God who spoke through them.

63. I have granted My new chosen ones sufficient preparation, just as Moses and the four disciples of the Second Era had, so that My Word might be written down with complete purity, full clarity, and truth, for it is intended for the generations of tomorrow; yet if anyone should intend to add anything or delete anything from that book, I will hold you accountable.

64. Now, My dearly beloved children: Who attaches any importance to the book you are beginning to compile? In truth—no one! Yet the time will come when humanity will ask you for your book, full of longing and curiosity, and then they will awaken, explore My Word, and discuss it. In that clash of ideas, factions will emerge—scientists, theologians, and philosophers. The testimony of your Word and the Book of Wisdom will be

brought to the nations, and all will speak of My teaching. This will be the beginning of the new battle, the war of words, thoughts, and ideologies; yet in the end, when all have recognized in truth and in Spirit that the Great Book of Life was written by the Lord, they will embrace one another as brothers and love one another, as it is My will.

65. Why was the Word of Jehovah not sufficient in the First Age to unite the world, nor was the teaching of Jesus sufficient in the Second? Why has it not been enough in this age that I have been delivering My Word since 1866 so that the nations might love one another and live in peace?

66. It is necessary for the three books to form a single whole so that this Word may enlighten the entire world. Then humanity will follow that light, and the curse of Babylon will be lifted, for all people will read the Great Book of True Life, all will follow the same teaching, and will love one another in Spirit and in truth as children of God.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 359

1. Beloved disciples: Rejoice in your Master's final rallies, and according to this time, turn to the path of prayer to speak with Me. Pray always—in days of peace and in days of trial—so that you may feel strong and courageous to face the trials.

2. This time has been one of spiritual growth and happiness for those who have understood how to interpret My rallies. The child has come to meet his Father and, through the Instructions he has received, has felt so secure in His embrace, so strong in his convictions, and so deeply loved that he will live only to guard his treasure and to remember the privilege with which he has been honored. Recognize, however, that I love all My children with the same love. You are all My family, and even though only a small number have directly witnessed My rally through humanity, you have all received light and inspiration from Me.

3. Every person has a rendezvous with Me, and you will all come to Me. The paths have been prepared. The simplest of hearts have been called first; afterward, the others will come. They will arrive humbly, with a contrite spirit, free from rebellion and false pride. And in that hour, I will forgive them because of their humility and self-knowledge, and I will entrust them with great tasks for the fulfillment of the great mission that awaits them.

4. In that time, when I will call everyone, the stubborn will surrender, the hard-hearted will become tender, and the proud will learn to bow in true obedience. For My Spirit will teach all, will enlighten and bless My dearly beloved children, and from their souls a prayer—a single song of love for their Father and Creator—will rise. In those days, souls of great virtue will set foot on this planet, and those who have already been converted here will go to other—spiritual—homes with a great longing for perfection.

5. Truly, I tell you, you who have followed My Instructions will not feel that I am distant from you when these messengers fall silent and no longer convey My Word. You will feel Me near; you will have Me in your inner temple, and there you will continue to hear My voice and, through it, My guidance and My comfort.

6. You know little of what will come upon this world according to 1950. But I warn you and tell you that in that bitter cup from which humanity is currently drinking, the dregs still remain at the bottom, and that the pain will grow even greater. Yet afterward, it will be removed from her when her atonement is complete, and a new cup of joy will be offered to her.

7. The Spiritual World will continue to watch over and protect humanity as an attentive guardian of their lives and their perfection, thereby fulfilling the mission it has received from Me.

8. According to my last lesson, you will continue to study my words so that you may know what to do, and when this happens, you will form with Me a single Spirit of help and protection for humanity.

9. The Divine Mother pours out Her most tender love upon all Her children. She is a protective mantle for the poor and the orphans, and a source of caring compassion for the sick and the helpless. Her Spirit, which stands up for all, helps this world in the hour of trial.

10. Travel in your thoughts through your world and bring your fellow human beings a message of comfort and brotherhood. On the last day of My rally, I will speak to all nations, and My words will remain indelibly inscribed in My disciples. I leave you behind as apostles so that you may go to those who need you.

11. Rest peacefully in My embrace and forget your tribulations. For on the last day of My rally, I will resolve for you the great problems you bring before Me.

12. Prepare yourselves, for the hour of trial is already drawing near! Blessed are the messengers who have conveyed My inspiration devotedly and with a full awareness of their mission until the very last moment.

13. The visionaries will have the impression that a new sacrificial death is taking place within Me, because My Spirit, out of love for humanity, endlessly repeats its Passion. Remember all these proofs of love, so that you may find salvation.

14. Mary will watch over you on your long journey and stand by you, just as she did for my disciples in the Second Era. She was the loving and tender Mother who, with her tenderness, gave courage to those souls, filled their hearts with joy, and shared their hours of pain with them. And when she prayed, the Mother's thoughts also soared upward, awaiting the Father's will.

15. In these times, Mary will cover you with her spiritual mantle so that you will not be taken by surprise by the trials that are approaching.

16. With your souls and hearts, you will form the temple in which the Holy Spirit will make Himself known, so that you may leave a mark of obedience and spiritualization upon the world.

17. My Word will enlighten and awaken the people of all nations according to how much light the sun gives out in the morning.

18. I am the star that leads you to the Promised Land. Here is the symphony of My Word, imbued with love, which encourages your soul on its journey.

19. When pain has brought you closer to Me, I receive you with love—trust in Me. I want to be with you, and you shall be with Me, so that you and I may be one in this harmony. I want to be your companion, showing you the path to your growth—the light that always goes before you.

20. I am the Master who transforms and spiritualizes you, who fills your heart with tenderness so that it may be expressed in your words, in your gaze, and in your deeds.

21. Be in harmony with love, which is the force that moves the worlds in the universal concert. Draw near to Me so that you may receive the essence of My Word, so that you may feel the immensity of My love, so that you, too, may encourage the afflicted and dry the tears of those who weep.

22. I give you comfort in your sufferings; I will heal your wounds and leave only the light of experience within you, so that you may reflect and ensure that your soul draws nearer to Me.

23. When you spiritualize, your deeds will be like fragrant roses before Me. When you pray, I will answer you without a voice, without words, with a loving, comforting vibration. How uplifting will be the moment when you feel My caress as a response.

24. Humanity, hear Me: I do not want any of you to perish. Come at the call with which the Shepherd calls His sheep. Many have been left scattered along the path of pain. Yet all of you shall reach the fold where My love awaits you to redeem you.

25. Beloved people: Unite with your brothers so that, during dialogue with Me, you may forgive even the gravest offenses through the love I have inspired in you. Why should you not forgive the one who does not know what he is doing? He does not know because he does not realize that he is inflicting this evil upon himself.

26. In the Second Era, the Messiah lived among humanity to guide them with love, to ease their suffering, and to impart His teaching to them so that they might love one another.

27. In those days, I found people immersed in a deep slumber, having grown great only through the riches and wealth of the world. When they learned that the promised Messiah had been born in an unassuming place, their bewilderment was therefore very great.

28. I found My people having become subjects of the Emperor. Yet I gave them light, peace, and comfort. It was written that the Word of the

Father would come to speak to people, to provide teaching on how to obey the Law, and to save them from destruction. It was necessary for Him to drink from the cup of suffering in order to show you the path to salvation.

29. From my tender childhood onward, I spoke to the teachers of the teaching, and I was like a guiding star leading those who had gone astray to the harbor of their salvation.

30. Beloved people: The struggle of My apostles to prepare humanity for My teaching was arduous. According to My departure, they set out to fight without hesitation, without shrinking from the wickedness of their fellow human beings. They trusted in Me and, day after day, spread My instructions of love and mercy. But what did humanity do to them? They rejected them and dragged them to the scaffold. They were persecuted and mocked, yet they fulfilled My mission until the very last moment of their lives.

31. In these times, I say to you, My people: You will no longer be martyrs; today I ask only that you prepare yourselves to bring bread and water to humanity. Yet even in these times, people will stand in your way.

32. You are Israel, the strength of humanity, whom I have appointed as a pillar of support for your fellow human beings. Through you, they will receive the mercy, forgiveness, love, and compassion of your God.

33. In the Second Era, the wise men—whom you have called “the Three Wise Men”—brought Me gold, frankincense, and myrrh as proof of their knowledge. The humble shepherds, too, laid their offerings at My feet. Today, however, I receive from your souls, as an offering of love, your devotion and your prayer.

34. Beloved people: Throughout the ages I have spoken to you, and in this Third Era I have given you much teaching. Some of you have heard Me only a little. Yet My great instructions have been recorded by My “golden pens,” and when you no longer hear Me through a human voice, they will continue to guide and encourage you. For the food I serve you at My table will be a delight to your palate and will cause your soul to feel strengthened.

35. Forget your pain the moment you receive My Word. Turn away from the temptations of this world; be devout at this spiritual table. Blessed are those who hear My Word with this preparation, for it is life for your soul.

36. Temptation robs you of your pure garment. Yet when I see sorrow and deep pain in you, I cover you once more with My spiritual mantle.

37. Be strong in the face of life's trials; resolve your problems through the light I have entrusted to you. Clear away all obstacles from your path that might hinder your growth. Banish fanaticism and hypocrisy from your hearts; be the steadfast ones in this world, and forge a chain of love and brotherhood.

38. You are spiritualists; you do not build material churches with bronze bells; you build a church within your soul, within your heart, and the Father will come to this church and be with you forever. I Myself will be the light of this church.

39. Understand that I have come in this time to awaken you from the sleep of death, to show you a new day, so that you may hear My voice and see Me.

40. You are the children of light, entrusted with the task of elucidating the mysteries that people have discovered in My work, so that all may understand Me.

41. You will have to abandon all the former customs that you have added to My work; then you will be spiritualized with a single purpose and a single will.

42. You were oppressed by wickedness and chained to materialism, and you awaited Me under the roof of the stone churches that man has built. You had not understood that in this time I came in the Spirit to give you My Instruction. Yet here I am, revealing Myself among the humble so that they may bring to the world the message that will spiritually liberate humanity.

43. As a loving Father, I come to you to offer you My love. For even before I am the Judge, I am your Father, who forgives you and covers your spiritual nakedness with His mantle. Yet as the perfect Judge, I impart My Word to you and give you the opportunity to restore your soul to its original purity.

44. Now is the time for you to fulfill My Law. Do you really want Me to call you to account again because you have not understood Me? You must be the good and faithful disciples of the Third Era—do not sleep any longer! Remember that My wounds still shed Divine Blood.

45. Do not wait until My justice makes itself felt among you. Arise, O people, and show Me the multiplication of the seed I have entrusted to you. Yet if you have not yet witnessed the world's conversion, it is because you have not prepared yourselves and undergone spiritualization.

46. Israel, prepare yourself, for you must set out and spread My Instruction so that humanity may understand it, and so that when you no longer hear My Word, there will be no pain within you.

47. Chosen people: Spiritualize yourselves, press forward, so that the course of time does not find you unprepared. Make yourselves worthy of the reward that awaits you in the High Hereafter.

48. The time has come when the Master will no longer give you His Word through His spokesmen. Yet it is not My will that you return to the paths where you might lose the preparation you have attained through the practice of My Instructions. Use My power, and let there be light in your minds.

49. I have illuminated your path because I am the Guide of your soul. I am shaping you to save you. I am your Father, and as a Father, I have given you My Word so that you may no longer stumble on your path.

50. Seek Me, My children, in your hearts, for there I dwell. Feel repentance so that you may live in the Promised Land.

51. I am the light that shines forth unceasingly.

52. I am "the Eternal Word" who asks you: When will you return to Me?

53. Blessed are you, blessed people; My peace, My light, and My love are with you.

54. My people: Today is a day of remembrance, on which all of humanity is preparing to celebrate the birth of Jesus. People have united spiritually to present their petitions and ask for the peace of the world. Yet while this prayer springs from the depths of the heart for some, for others it consists only of words. True prayer, born of spiritualization, is practiced by only a very small number. Yet the preparation of all the peoples of the earth, united with that of the spiritualist people, forms a single prayer, a single supplication that reaches Me.

55. The love that I preached to the world as the Master has not been understood, and therefore, through their hostilities, people fuel murderous wars. It is your deeds that bear the fruit you subsequently reap. If you wish to be righteous, you have every opportunity to do good.

I pour out My grace upon you so that you may fulfill your mission with complete perfection. But if you seek to impose your will and your selfishness while failing to obey My law, then you will be held accountable for the evil you have caused.

56. Spiritualist people: It is your task to unite with the spiritual forces that act in the cosmos to assist the world. Unite also with those who envision a world of peace and tranquility, of love and well-being.

57. Beloved people: My Word nourishes not only you. My Word flows as inspiration to all those who feel human suffering—to those who yearn for goodness and mercy for humanity. Blessed are those who forgive and repent of their sins, who are willing to purify themselves and overcome

themselves in order to rise spiritually and serve humanity. To them I give My grace, My inspiration, and My forgiveness.

58. The only way for nations to live in peace is through obedience to the Christian principles that Jesus taught the world in the Second Era, and which I am reminding you of at this time.

59. These are the principles of love, understanding, and mercy that humanity must practice in order to live in peace. Yet even to those who lack spiritual development, I bestow My love and My grace, without regard for their transgressions. I regard you all as My flock and love you all equally. Therefore, I tell you: No one is far from Me; My forgiveness encompasses the whole world. Even if you rebel against My law and nurture your hostilities, I forgive you once and a thousand times, so that you may have the same opportunities to renew yourselves and attain eternal perfection.

60. Spiritualism is not a religion; it is the same teaching that I spread through the person of Jesus as a guide for all people of all times throughout the world. It is My teaching of love, justice, understanding, and forgiveness.

61. In this Third Era, I have spoken to you only with greater clarity, in accordance with your spiritual, physical, and intellectual development.

62. Spiritualism should be present in each and every person. I speak to the soul so that it may rise together with its body, and so that the body may receive revelation and inspiration from its own soul—which can be applied for its own benefit and for the common good—thus fulfilling the universal law of working for the good of humanity.

63. My spiritual work has been understood at all times by all those who have awakened and have evolved toward eternal perfection. They have drawn from the inexhaustible source of My grace and My divine wisdom and, inspired by the Spiritual World, have prepared a better future for humanity. All scientific and benevolent progress for humanity has been inspired by the exalted spiritual beings who, as teachers, ceaselessly guide the minds of those who prepare themselves to work for the common good.

64. In this way, the mind receives the essence of My Instruction, the inspiration of My wisdom. Yet, depending on a person's spiritual preparation—with his inclinations and freedom of thought—he may accept these ideas for his own good or for his own ruin.

65. If the scientist, using his intellectual capacity, works toward the ruin and destruction of humanity, he should not attribute this to the inspiration of the high spiritual beings.

66. These spiritual beings have inspired his mind so that he may understand nature, so that he may explore it and discover its great mysteries, and comprehend all its manifestations. Yet human beings have the freedom to apply this inspiration, this grace, in whatever way they choose. It comes to them as a blessing; yet if their feelings lack nobility, or if they wish to use this inspiration—due to their corrupt instincts or a lack of spiritualization—to cause evil, they may do so as well.

67. This is the free will that I have granted to humankind, so that they may be responsible for their actions and, through them, earn merits or incur the purification brought about by their imperfect works.

68. With regard to its spiritual nature, man has been created in the "image and likeness" of his God, for he is endowed with the same faculties as the Divine Spirit. Your body belongs to the earth, yet your spirit soul has come forth from Me and must return to Me pure and perfect. Therefore, the soul's path is one of long development.

69. In its eternal existence, a single body is not enough for your soul, just as a single garment is not enough for your body during its life in this world. Therefore, the reincarnation of the soul is necessary for its development. At each stage, you come to know wealth and poverty, health, and all the illnesses that afflict humanity. You come to know selfishness, pride, worries, and a lack of compassion, but also forgiveness and love, nobility, and generosity.

70. You have reached this time, incarnated in various bodies. Your soul has cleansed itself according to its blemishes. For from the very beginning, it allowed itself to be overcome by the body's inclinations and thus strayed from the purity and perfection it possessed when it emerged from Me.

71. You have reached the Third Era, and your soul has evolved, though not sufficiently to be able to fully master its physical instincts and live in a completely spiritual stage.

72. In this Third Era, I have explained My teaching through the human faculty of reason in order to give you a new opportunity on the path of your soul's development.

73. Blessed people: Just as My disciples in the Second Era did not understand the greatness of My Instruction while they were hearing Me and witnessing My great works, until I was no longer with them, and only then resolved to align their actions as closely as possible with My Instruction, so too will the same happen to you, people. I leave you spiritual wisdom so that your actions may be worthy of My work, and so that this wisdom may serve as your foundation and inspiration, and so

that through each of your works you may tell the world that Christ has revealed Himself spiritually and pours forth His inspiration—through the mind prepared by His infinite mercy—as an inexhaustible source of grace and wisdom.

74. I have taught you to regard God as the All-One, as the miracle beyond the limits of your spiritual imagination, as the power that causes movement and action throughout the entire universe—as the life that reveals itself both in the simplest plant and in those worlds that travel their orbits by the millions throughout the cosmos, without any of them disobeying the law that governs them.

75. That law is I, your God; it is the law of ceaseless development, which amazes humankind and opens up vast fields of research that enable it to penetrate ever deeper into the mysteries of nature.

76. In this way, the communion between humankind and God will also be confirmed through the knowledge of this nature, in which the greatness and force of God are revealed.

77. God is therefore neither a figure, nor a symbol, nor a phenomenon.

78. All creation has come into being through constant development—as I have already told you—from the beginning of life, that is, from the moment I manifested life in an atom, and this unfolded into molecules, and the molecules into elements, and from these the worlds arose, which became populated according to the same law of logical and natural development.

79. My teaching is the foundation of all knowledge and all activity—it is the light that enables one to recognize all the wonders that humanity, due to its lack of spiritualization, is not yet able to comprehend.

80. It is man who erects barriers to his spiritual progress. God does not punish, nor is He an executioner. God is almighty; He is force, light, life, and love. He incarnated His "Word" to live on earth as you do, exposed to the same temptations, and through this He loved you even more. Since God is wisdom, understanding, and universal peace—how can you believe that, even though I love you as I do—that, even though I bestow so many graces and gifts upon humankind—that, even though I prepare them for an eternal spiritual life, I could punish them?

No, humanity, it is you yourselves who bring upon yourselves all these trials of suffering that befall you. You throw the spear that wounds your fellow human beings; you raise the murderous hand to eliminate those who disturb you. That is why I tell you that it is you who, in accordance with My divine justice, bring purification upon yourselves. If your deeds are directed toward all-encompassing perfection, then through your

merits you have earned a reward. But if your deeds are evil, you will face a purification, whether in the body or in the spiritual realm.

81. The forces that represent evil are forming a powerful core according to a plan to plunge the world into their wars, so that people may turn against one another and destruction may reign everywhere.

82. This will be the last year in which I remind you, through the human faculty of reason, of the Christian principles of love and forgiveness.

83. Love your neighbor, live in peace with yourselves, and forgive those who offend you. For Christ forgives you, and your Master—revealed in this Third Era as the Light of the Holy Spirit—likewise forgives humanity.

84. My people: Open your lips to offer comfort, encouragement, and counsel. Let each of your actions be an example of love, so that My Instruction may be understood more through your deeds than through your words.

85. In this way, the world will come to understand that Christ walked the earth once more—not in physical form, with the body that Jesus possessed for 33 years, but through the light and spiritual wisdom poured out upon each of His disciples.

86. Beloved people: For the sake of the nobility and generosity that dwell in your souls, I say to you: Put My teaching into practice, do good, and judge no one. Take care that your body is not a tool that leads you to degeneration and impurity, but rather that it helps you elevate your soul, so that even when you are exposed to temptations, you may emerge victorious from them.

87. Consider your body as something fragile that has been given to the soul for its development.

88. Do not condemn other teachings as imperfect; limit yourselves to doing good.

89. I place my pure and sincere work in your hands, and you will be responsible for the way in which Spiritualism unfolds.

90. I leave you no prescribed religious practices, nor the obligation to perform certain rites. For it is not my will that you fall back into fanaticism. You are to gather to study my Word and ensure that others share in this knowledge.

91. Spiritualization will become evident once all peoples share the same worldview. Then the Kingdom of Christ will come.

92. The Christian principle will prevail, and spirituality will serve as a guide for humanity to establish the just laws that are to govern mankind. Only in this way will there be peace in the world.

93. How often do you gather to study My Word, to share your problems with one another, to do something for the common good, to seek spiritual help, and to pray spiritually? Concentrate on yourselves, and then each of you who is thus prepared will speak and offer counsel. Within him, the words of the Master—which He has given through His messengers—will be repeated. Yet it will not be necessary for him to be in a state of ecstasy; through inspiration alone, he will have the opportunity to exercise mercy and to bring about an understanding and feeling for My work.

94. People, go to the people, speak to them as Christ spoke to you, with the same mercy, the same purpose, and the same hope.

95. Let them realize that there are paths of elevation that bestow greater satisfactions than those provided by earthly goods. Let them realize that there is a faith that allows one to believe in and hope for more than what is tangible. Tell them that their soul will live eternally, and that they must therefore prepare themselves to enjoy this eternal bliss.

96. Fulfill your mission in this way; set out on your journey with the truth and the generosity of your deeds, and when you finally come to Me, I will say to you: Be blessed, become a part of Myself, and enjoy the indescribable happiness of My divinity. Forget the material world; forget that you suffered in this world, and you will no longer have any reason to feel pain again or to be exposed to countless temptations.

97. You will be nothing but spiritual beings who, through your merits, have climbed the ladder to perfection—that ladder of Jacob, a ladder of evolution that begins on earth and vanishes into infinity. You will have ascended step by step, and ultimately it will lead you to eternal life, to the Kingdom of Light.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 360

My peace be with you!

1. Beloved disciples of the Divine Master: You come to Me once again, and I give you a place at My table. I see that you have learned to speak lovingly. Even in the most bitter days, in the midst of the greatest pain, you know how to smile with hope and faith, because you have drawn courage from My Instruction.

2. This is how I want to see you—always filled with peace, courage, and trust. You have reached the time when you feel Me fully, both within and without your being, and know that I am very close to you at every moment. You are no longer those who said, "Father, why do You forsake me in my trial, why do You not answer me?" Today you know how to pray in the midst of trials, and after praying, you wait with resignation for the coming of My peace. You obediently allow the Master to test you.

3. Now you are truly My disciples. You know the value of your merits and understand how to recognize and correct your mistakes. Today your soul is illuminated with such great brightness that you know when you have pleased your Father and when you have offended Him.

You have moments of coldness and despondency. But when these moments have passed, the flame of love and faith burns once more in your hearts, the altar of your inner worship of God is illuminated once more, and within your sanctuary you feel the presence of the Father—that Father who is always within you—whether you are prepared or not.

4. I cannot condemn any of my children, for that would mean taking their life. I have created you for life, not for death.

5. O disciples! On the seventh day, the people of this age rest; for a moment, they lift their souls to the Father in thanksgiving or in a plea according to their need for help. But not all are awake; not all pray. Yet for the sake of those who live with vigilance—for the sake of those who strive for peace and for the well-being of humanity—I cause the world to receive a fragment of My mantle of peace, a drop of My divine balm, My kiss of love, in which lies My forgiveness and the opportunities I bestow upon every soul for its redemption.

6. Now is a decisive time for souls, truly a time of struggle. Everything is strife and conflict. This war takes place in the heart of every human being, within the bosom of families, within all institutions, among all peoples, and among all races. The battle is being waged not only on the earthly plane, but also in the spiritual realm. It is the Great Battle, which was foreseen in symbolic form by the prophets of bygone eras and which is also beheld in the visions of the prophets and seers of this age. Yet this

battle, which is being waged and which shakes everything to its core, is not understood by humanity, even though it is both a part of and a witness to this very battle.

Humanity's pace has accelerated these days—but where is it headed? Where is man going in such a hurry? Does he find happiness on this dizzying path, does he attain the longed-for peace, the glorious life that every heart selfishly desires?

7. I tell you that what man actually achieves with his frantic rush is total exhaustion. The spirit soul and heart are heading toward *weariness of life* and *exhaustion*, and this abyss was created by man himself.

8. He will plunge into this abyss, and in this utter exhaustion, in this chaos of hostilities, pleasures, unfulfilled lusts for power, sin, and adultery—in this desecration of spiritual and human laws—he will find an apparent death for the soul, a temporary death for the heart. But I will cause man to rise from this death to life. I will bring about his resurrection, and in this new life he will fight for the rebirth of all ideals, for the resurrection of all principles and all virtues—which are the qualities and heritage of the soul, which are its origin, its Alpha. For from Me the soul sprang forth; from Me it drew life; from My perfection it drank; from My grace it was satisfied.

9. Stand by people in this time of great spiritual struggle with your prayers. When you see them weeping, do not let *your* weeping be because of the cause that brings *them* to tears, but weep for them, for they are your fellow human beings, and your tears of love shall be balm and comfort. When you see them restless, do not share in their restlessness, for you are children of peace. But pray for them, and may you all become angels of peace. Let peace descend from your soul like dew, which is a fruit of love for the entire world.

10. When you learn that they are stirring up debates and engaging in reasoning that runs counter to the views of others, rise above it all. At that moment, reflect on My work, My Word, and overcome the reasons that strengthen people in their struggles and wars with the light of the Holy Spirit, with your prayer, your example, and your words. When you see them setting out with weapons on their shoulders and then directing them without mercy against their own brother, take up your own weapons of love, mercy, forgiveness, and eternal life.

11. Win souls for the Kingdom of Peace! Convert sinners to a life of grace. In this way, the servants of the Father will multiply, and the kingdom of sin, destruction, and death will be decimated by your struggle!

12. Blessed are those who, in the midst of such great darkness, still find the strength in their hearts to seek Me, or who still preserve a little purity within it to transform it, for a brief time, into a sanctuary and allow their conscience to speak to them from Me—about themselves and about their neighbors.

13. I have foretold a time when the human spirit will worship God as never before in past ages, a time when it will offer its Father the spiritual worship that I have taught humankind from the earliest times through My perfect Instructions. I have always made great revelations; I have always been a Teacher; and as a Father, too, I have lifted the veil from My mysteries so that human beings might come to know Me better and I might thus be loved with greater perfection. But earthly existence has seemed so wondrous to humankind, and the treasure contained in this world so rich, that he has always forgotten the Instructions that speak to him of spiritual life. He has had eyes only for the magnificent material creation—a work of the Father and a mirror, a faint reflection of life in the High Beyond. And while he has opened his eyes, his mind, and his senses to behold, touch, and yearn for the goods of this world, he has closed the eyes of his Spirit and has forgotten that above all this there is another, wondrous existence, another, even richer life, and other, truly greater riches. In this love, in this human inclination toward earthly goods, he has materialized himself.

Nevertheless, his soul has not forgotten Me; it retains a sense of My existence and, beyond that, feels a longing for nourishment that the earth cannot provide, and thus seeks Me. But it seeks Me half-heartedly and not always by the best means.

14. Since man has become materialistic, he must seek Me through sensory worship, and since the eyes of his Spirit are not open, he must create an image of Me in order to see Me. Since he has not made himself spiritually receptive , he always demands material miracles and proofs in order to believe in My existence, and he imposes conditions on Me in order to serve Me, follow Me, love Me, and give Me something in return for what I give him. This is how I see all the churches, all the religious communities, and all the sects that people have created throughout the world. They are permeated by materialism, fanaticism, and idolatry, by secrecy, deceit, and desecrations.

15. What do I accept from all this? Only the intention. What reaches Me from all of this? The spiritual or physical need of My children, their little bit of love, their longing for light. This is what reaches Me, and I am with everyone. I do not look to churches, nor to forms, nor to rites. I come to all

My children equally. I receive their souls in prayer. I draw them to My breast to embrace them, so that they may feel My warmth, and so that this warmth may be an incentive and a spur on their path of trials and tribulations. But just because I accept humanity's good intentions does not mean I must allow it to remain forever in darkness, shrouded in its idolatry and fanaticism.

16. I want humankind to awaken, for the soul to rise up to Me and, in its ascent, to be able to behold the true glory of its Father and forget the false splendor of liturgies and rites. I want them, when they attain their true ascent, to be renewed, to free themselves from human hardships, and to overcome sensuality, passions, and vices, and to find themselves; so that they may never say to the Father that they are earthworms; so that they may know that the Father created them in His image and likeness.

17. This is the reason for your responsibility in this Third Era, O people of Israel!

18. I have told you that humanity is like a field that I have made fertile, and in this fertilization lies the awakening of its gifts and latent abilities. Through intuition, humanity is currently receiving My message, through spiritual dreams, and in various other forms. My Spiritual World, too, is awakening and preparing humanity. The events and occurrences speak clearly to the heart and the soul, and through all this, humanity has gained a measure of preparation. It knows that it stands at a crossroads—it feels that it has entered an era of significance and spiritual abundance. It feels that divine justice weighs inexorably upon all creatures. But the living Word and the definitive proof before their eyes are lacking. Yet you, My people, possess this proof and this Word. I have entrusted it to you; you are the bearers of this revelation, which is a seed of divine love that you will sow into the fields already made fertile by My perfect wisdom.

19. Continue to immerse yourselves willingly in prayer so that I may continue to mold you, so that I may soon transform you into servants and apostles of this work, which—as you know—I have designated as spiritualist, Trinitarian, and Marian—names that will disappear once the world fulfills My laws. There will then be no need for names or symbols, because you will all carry within your very being, as it were, a spiritual stone which, together with all the others, will form the true temple, the true sanctuary, in which your Father and Creator dwells.

20. Is all of humanity Trinitarian?—No, disciples. Not all carry the legacy of the three ages within their souls. There are many who do not even preserve the testament of the two past eras, and some not even that

of the First Era. But you will bring the Trinitarian seed—My Law, My Teaching, or My Instruction, whatever you wish to call it, which I have entrusted to you across three eras—as a seed to the hearts of all peoples and all human beings.

Do not impose My instruction through curses, threats, or pain. Simply set it forth, presenting it as pure and clear as it is. Offer this source of eternal wisdom and allow those who are thirsty to drink of its crystal-clear water. Truly, I tell you, those who feel that their thirst has been quenched will then be with you. Those who drink and yet are unable to quench their thirst will remain resistant. You, however, shall leave this matter to Me. And there will be others who refuse to drink, but you will wait, for the spring endures forever. If those who refuse today do not wish to drink from this water, their thirst will be even greater tomorrow. Their thirst will torment them, and then they will come to the spring; and if they do not find it nearby, they will search for it through deserts and along long paths, because they remember that it was fresh and refreshing, until they find it. For although the water was denied to Me, I will never deny it to you.

21. Humanity is not yet a spiritualist, but already souls are awakening and recognizing the deafness and blindness of their idols, and already they are becoming aware of the futility of false sacrifices and penances, and I find many of them weary and tired of fanaticism. They long for food that is sweet and pleasant to the spiritual palate; they long for wine that truly enlivens the soul.

22. I see congregations, small sects, and large gatherings of people who strive for spiritualization, who enter the spiritual sanctuary, the abode of souls—some along paths that are close to the spiritual intent, which is what reaches Me. One day I will reward them, and true Spiritualism—the profound teaching full of instructions and revelations, comfort, and spiritual nourishment from the Holy Spirit—will be revealed to all: to the longing, the thirsty, and even to the cold-hearted and indifferent.

23. Is all of humanity Marian? Truly, I tell you: No, many do not even know Mary. I see a portion of humanity that does not even know her name, another large portion that has fallen into great fanaticism through her, into the greatest idolatry, into desecration, into greed. And yet another portion of humanity and religious communities that do not recognize her as the Spiritual Mother of humanity.

24. I have called you the “Marian People” because you will be involved in teaching humanity who Mary is.

25. I tell you, O people: Mary is not merely the woman who conceived the Savior in the Second Era. I say to all those segments of humanity I have

just mentioned, to all sects and religious communities, to all races and to all people, that Mary is the maternal, divine essence that has always existed. She is the feminine, universal essence that you can discover and behold in all the works of creation. She is tenderness, intercession, and the bosom that nourishes.

Even in times past, the existence of Mary and her coming to earth were revealed to you. For truly, from the first to the last—to all of them I have spoken as Father, as Judge, and as Master.

26. Even in the earliest times, the patriarchs and prophets began to speak of the coming of the Messiah. But the Messiah did not come only in Spirit—he came to be born of a woman, to become human, to receive a body from a woman.

The maternal Spirit of God likewise had to become human, to become a woman, like a flower of purity, so that the fragrance of the "Word" of God—which was Jesus—might emanate from her blossoms.

27. When that woman had reached the age of maidenhood, she was betrothed. Her father sent an angel to her to announce her mission. But how did the angel find her, how did he surprise the betrothed maiden?: In prayer. And since he found her prepared, he said to her: "Hail, O Mary, full of grace. Do not be afraid, for your womb will conceive the One who will reign over the house of Jacob, and His reign will have no end."

28. Mary knew that she would conceive a King more powerful and greater than all the kings of the earth. But did she therefore crown herself queen among men?

29. Did her lips proclaim in public squares, on the streets, in humble huts, or in palaces that she would become the Mother of the Messiah, that the "only-begotten Son" of the Father would come forth from her womb? Certainly not, my people: the greatest humility, gentleness, and grace were within her, and the promise was fulfilled. Her heart as a human mother was filled with joy, and even before she gave birth—at that moment and thereafter throughout her Son's entire life—she was the most loving of mothers, who spiritually knew Jesus' destiny, the mission He was to fulfill among humanity, and the purpose for which He had come. She never resisted this destiny, for she shared in the same work.

30. When she occasionally shed tears, it was the weeping of a human mother; it was her physical nature that felt the pain in her Son, her own flesh and blood.

But was she a *disciple* of the Master, her Son? No. Mary had nothing to learn from Jesus. She was in the Father Himself and had incarnated only to fulfill that beautiful and difficult task.

Was that exquisite mother's heart limited to loving only her most beloved Son? Certainly not; through that small human heart, the maternal heart revealed itself in comfort and sublime words, in counsel and acts of kindness, in miracles, in light, and in truth.

She never put on a show; she never misinterpreted the Master's words. But just as she was at the foot of the manger that served as her cradle, so too was she at the foot of the cross, where the Son, the Master, the Father of all creation died and breathed his last as a human being.

31. Thus she fulfilled her destiny as a human mother and set a sublime example for all mothers and all people. And so that she might be honored by humanity, so that she too might be loved, and so that her example might not be erased from the hearts of people, the bleeding Master on the cross dedicated one of His seven words on the cross to the Mother, saying to her, "Mother, this is your Son!" and saying to the Son, who at that moment was John, the Apostle of the Lord, "Son, this is your Mother!"

32. In this way, the Master wished to leave John as the representative of humanity, and to establish in the hearts of people a sanctuary of love and reverence for the Universal Mother.

33. Did the Apostle John claim that motherly care for himself alone? No, indeed; he went to his own—to his companions in the struggle and in the Instruction, to the other disciples—and said to them, "The Master said this before He passed away," and so the disciples remained with Mary until she was taken up into eternity.

34. On the day of Pentecost—that feast which the people had celebrated as the Passover since the earliest times—the disciples were gathered together, and Mary was in their midst. And the Holy Spirit drew near, symbolized by a white dove, and showered them with His light and filled them with His grace.

35. The disciples felt the deepest respect and love for Mary. And since those sowers, those healers of the soul, felt this reverence for the Mother of the Redeemer as a human being—why then should the generations that followed them not feel it as well? I have told you that Mary is eternal, and truly, I tell you, if you turn to Her, many of you will find Her.

36. When My disciple John was alone in his place of retreat on the island of Patmos, where he received the great revelations of the ages to come, where he penetrated spiritually into the High Beyond and beheld the great mysteries of the Lord, clothed in symbols and represented by figures, there he also saw the figure of Mary.

In this great revelation, which was entrusted to John by the Father for the people of the coming ages, he saw there according to a great sign a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon at her feet, and on her forehead a crown of twelve stars. That woman was in labor, and when her pain was at its peak, John saw the Evil One in the form of a dragon pursuing her and waiting only for the child's birth to devour it.

But the Master says to you: Since this revelation given to John by the Father spoke of the times to come, I say to you: He saw Mary in the Third Age, shortly before She brought the Marian people into the world, and the Evil One lying in wait for the Lord's people.

John also saw that at the moment of birth, a great battle broke out between angels and the dragon, who embodied the evil of mankind—a battle that is currently taking place among you, because the Marian People have been born, have already appeared on the face of the earth, and today are receiving their shield and sword of love to march into the great final battle.

37. This is the meaning of this revelation, O beloved people! That is why the Father has said to you on this day: Those who know Mary do not know her in her truth. They see her only as a woman; they regard her only as a human mother, and around her they have created cults, rites, festivals, and fanaticism. Through this idolatrous veneration, they have forgotten the fulfillment of the Lord's laws, the Word of the Master, and love for one another.

38. The Father does not want the world to come to know Mary in this way, nor do I want her to be loved in this manner. Mary is not merely a woman; I have already told you: Mary is the maternal essence that exists in the Divine and is revealed in all creation.

39. If you seek Her in the solitude of the night, in the undisturbed silence, there in the cosmos, you will encounter Her image; and if you seek Her in the fragrance of flowers, you will also find Her; and if you seek Her in your mother's heart, you will find Her there. If you wish to encounter Her in the purity of the Virgin, there you will also behold Her, just as you do in countless works where the eternal feminine—which exists in God and pervades all of His creation—is reflected.

40. Once you set out physically on the paths of fulfilling your mission, of preaching and Instruction, you will clash with hard hearts—with those who have erected a closed door to prevent the essence of Mary's love and her name from entering.

For many, this essence does not exist. What will you do then, O people? Will you use force to tear down that wall, that door, to allow the Marian

Instruction to penetrate those people and nations? No. I have told you that you are to merely present My work, merely reveal My Instruction, but that you are to speak with such soul— —with such heart, with such sincerity, that many of those who are stubborn will be converted and will say: "Truly, the essence of the Universal Mother permeates the entire globe; this teaching is clear and understandable. It is like a fountain of life that invites one to drink, yet does not compel one to partake of it."

41. Truly, I tell you, if this were to happen, I would have long ago summoned all souls with My force to bathe them in this water, to let them drink from it, and to bring them to the destination for which you are all destined. But you are to come to Me not only through Me, but also through yourselves.

That is why I have given you spirit, will, intelligence, abilities, and senses. That is why I have revealed My law to you, given you the necessary time, and set your soul on a path of development, progress, and salvation. I want your heart and your words to be like a spring, like an inexhaustible well among people, and for your voice to humbly invite them to drink from My Word, which you are to spread.

42. If this water is crystal clear, if it is as pure as I have entrusted it to you—truly, I tell you, then people will find their health and salvation in it. They will then cry out at the top of their voices and confess that they have found My truth in you, and this is the responsibility of Israel in the Third Era—this is the burden that rests upon the spiritualist-Trinitarian-Marian people.

43. Your gentle and humble walk will shake religious communities; it will shake their very foundations and principles. Your word, which will always be Mine, will tear down false sanctuaries, and not one stone of them will be left upon another. It will topple the idols, all that idolatry that has been created around the worship of God, as well as around Mary and her name, until the greatest excesses have been reached. All of this must disappear, burned by the fire of the Word of the Holy Spirit, which I have placed within you and will continue to place.

44. After this Word of Mine has ceased to make itself known through the spokesmen, I will find you gathered together at the Passover feast, just as My disciples of the Second Era were, and My Holy Spirit will come in abundance, united with you from spirit to spirit—you who are the forerunners of this Third Era, the forerunners of the perfect dialogue between the Holy Spirit and the spirit of humanity.

45. What will the Father reveal to you at that time?: That which I have not told you through the human faculty of reason. But realize that you

must possess true consecration and spiritualization—realize that, in order to attain this preparation, you must rid yourselves of every trace of fanaticism and materialism.

How will you attain this great preparation?: Through today's study, through the development that follows, and later through your true love. For My Word is not finished. My Word will not come to an end in 1950. My revelation will continue. However, no longer through spokesmen, no longer in this form of revelation, because your spiritual rapture after 1950 will become increasingly perfected. Your spiritual elevation will be greater, and My revelation will take place only through the Spirit.

46. Those who have been my mouthpieces have traveled a long path. Those who have often received my ray will continue to develop and pass on great inspirations or revelations. For those who have received my divine ray only a few times, and for whom my Word was less frequent, my inspiration will then be great—very great. They must not hinder their development or their progress along this path. For what they have not attained during this time of revelation through their minds, they will then be able to receive from Spirit to Spirit, and then there will be joy and gratitude in their souls.

47. Yet I will not reveal Myself gloriously only through those who were consecrated spokespeople. My Divine Spirit will also shine gloriously upon those who possess gifts. This grace will not be any less for them; it will be the same for all. My Spiritual World will likewise shine; its flowing radiance, transformed into inspiration and thought, will be upon the disciples of the Lord, so that these beings of light may continue to reveal themselves to the beings of this planet—through the church leaders, the "cornerstones," the seers, and the "golden pens"; through those who have been marked and those who have not; through those who have experienced the symbolic act of marking, as well as through all those who consider themselves too useless to be part of my people.

Upon the "First" and the "Last" will be the tongues of fire that the Holy Spirit will pour out, so that tomorrow—a very near "tomorrow"— —at that dawn that is drawing near to you, and on which you will be able to bring my word not only to those who speak your language, but also to those who speak languages you do not yet know.

48. How will you be able to communicate with them?: Through your good will, through your effort, through your zeal, and through your love. I will stand by you, says the Father. I will perform miracles among you. I will ensure that from among you, from your congregations, the pioneers and messengers—those prepared by My will—will emerge, who are fluent in

other languages, to bring the Good News, the third message of God, to other peoples, other individuals, and other races. In this way, the Tower of Babel, which in the material realm has been destroyed over time by human hands, will also be destroyed according to the spiritual realm, and above it will rise the Tower of the Holy Spirit—the true Church, the true place of worship, and the sanctuary—where all join hands, where all languages merge, and where all races and genders are united in the Father's love.

49. On this morning of grace, when you have received My Word in a great number of gathering places—which, however, constitute a single people—the Master asks you for intercession, mercy, and prayer for the world. Remove all discord and prejudice from your hearts, and draw closer to one another spiritually to form a people strong in the Spirit, and may this spiritual strength stand by humanity.

Why have you not yet been able to perform great miracles in your souls and with your thoughts? Why has the weapon of prayer, which I have revealed to you, not yet manifested itself in glory in these times?

50. Because of your lack of preparation, My people—because of your lack of unity—you have allowed the bird of prey, the temptation that is always lying in wait, to invade you, to divide you and weaken you: a cunning maneuver of temptation that has never allowed you to unite.

Although my words of love have always been with you, your hearts still incline toward evil whisperings; you still allow yourselves to be led astray by the deceptions and falsehoods of will-o'-the-wisps. But be vigilant, people; stay alert, O spiritualist, Trinitarian-Marian disciples, so that in these times of preparation for you—in these times of trial for humanity, which is currently drinking the cup of suffering once again— —not by taking up many weapons, but by taking up a single sword of light and, with , breaking the bonds of temptation and the chains of bondage, tearing down walls, and opening doors to free the souls and allow them to surge toward the Light of the Third Era.

51. You can do this, people, through the power of thought, through prayer. But it must spring from the true love that I am currently inspiring in you. Unite, recognize one another, forgive one another, love one another; then you will witness miracles throughout the entire world and will see how this humanity, which is racing at breakneck speed toward the abyss of which I speak to you, will very soon experience the fall and also come to know the "this far and no further"—that is, the revulsion, the weariness, and the weariness of the soul in hatred, materialism,

sensuality, and pleasure—so that you may extend a brotherly hand to her, touch her lovingly, and awaken her to say:

52. “Behold, there are no more palaces of self-importance. The rulers have abandoned their thrones, the greedy rich have vanished, and the weapons of war no longer spew death from their mouths. The military leaders and soldiers have been defeated. Lift up your face and behold on the horizon the light of a new day, a new dawn that illuminates a new life.”

53. I now receive your soul in its prayer. I wish to find gratitude within it, and therefore I reveal Myself once more to the world to pour out My Spirit upon humanity in various forms. I could do so without your mediation, but through it I wish to show My mercy.

54. Thus I leave you on this morning of grace: uplifted in love and mercy toward your fellow human beings—spiritually uplifted, so that you may feel the blessing of your Father within your being.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 361

1. I find you in prayer, and My Spirit descends upon you. I nourish Myself with your love, with your faith. I have tasted your fruits, and they are pleasing to Me. Therefore, I bless you and grant you peace.

2. Your soul has been tested by Me in various ways. Yet when you have gone through a moment of suffering, you rise up and ask Me if I have forsaken you, and very soon you have been with Me. Truly, I tell you, you are not alone, and your faith has enabled you to overcome the hardships and great trials of this time.

3. You who have traveled far in search of Me have finally found Me, and when you heard My word, your doubts were dispelled, and you received a clear answer to your request. Everywhere you have heard prayers and invocations for My Spirit, and even if you had not called upon Me, I would have come to you, just as I promised. For I have told you that I would stand by you in your tribulations during these days of sorrow.

4. I have given you sensitivity so that you may sense in advance what is to come, so that you may live vigilantly toward every spiritual manifestation and recognize the fulfillment of My words.

5. I speak to you with the same love and wisdom with which I have spoken in times past, and I confirm My words of times past and prove the fulfillment of the prophecies.

6. In his great Revelation, John saw how My Spirit would reveal itself in this age, how, upon the opening of the Sixth Seal, the Book of Wisdom would enlighten souls. He saw the great battles among humanity and their tribulations. He saw the book sealed and finally opened by the Spotless Lamb. And to you I have revealed, page by page, this book for your Spirit. It contains the law that I gave you already at the beginning of time.

7. Judge My work; fathom it from beginning to end. Recall the entire past and unite it with this revelation, so that everything may come alive in your soul. I have enacted laws and statutes for the material life of humankind; I have given Instructions for moral and spiritual life. I have transported you into the realms of the Spirit, and you have breathed in the peace and the bliss of this abode, so that you may know it fully and attain knowledge of My laws.

8. Live for a lofty ideal; ensure that your soul regains its courage and energy in the fulfillment of its mission. Spread peace along your life's path; invite people to pray the prayer I have taught you, so that they may once again feel worthy of their Creator. Nurture their hearts, which are virgin fields, fertile ground for my Instruction.

9. As you follow My teaching while working for the good of humanity, your soul will grow stronger; you will rejoice and also suffer, and come to realize the value of faith and love. You must not then allow yourselves to be confused by the various creeds in the midst of the struggle. My teaching stands above every religion and every sect. Proclaim my Word, which is my expression of love, and do not use it as a weapon to fight your fellow human beings; for it does not offend, it does not hurt—it is only life for the soul.

10. Cleanse the vessel inside and out so that it may hold the essence I am giving you. Your mission is great. To triumph, you must work together. Mix with all peoples, merge with all races, and bring My message of peace to all. Afterward, I will lead you to the "Valley" where you will all be equal, where human misery and human selfishness will vanish, leaving you to be nothing but spiritual beings.

11. I know that for a time yet you will make amends for your discord. But a day will come when, weary of your weakness, you will reach out to one another to be strong through unity and harmony.

12. I want you to be pure. That is why you are currently purifying yourselves through suffering, to restore the soul's original purity and virtue. The trials you are now enduring will not cause you to die. They will only awaken you from your deep slumber so that you may strive according to the perfection of your soul.

13. Although you have not yet made yourselves worthy through your works, the day will come when the humility, perseverance, love, and faith of this people will be rightly praised. Many, upon recognizing these virtues in you, will then want to give you a name or a title, or place a crown upon your head. But then you will remember Jesus and humbly withdraw from the spotlight. As I have told you, your kingdom is not of this world.

14. If you wish to win the hearts of people, then speak with truthfulness—with the utmost truthfulness. Be humble among the most humble, so that your words and deeds may be met with faith.

15. How greatly My Spirit will rejoice when it sees your work emerging from among the moral and spiritual ruins of humanity. Your work has already begun. Behold the sick who have been healed—unbelievers who have been born into faith—the renewed sinners. Your work is still small, but I consider it good and will multiply its fruits.

16. Israel: The Master is with you, full of love and mercy. I have continually given you proofs of My love along the path I have laid out for you.

17. My “Divine Word” speaks to the people, and the Father sends this “Word” to you so that you may come to know the work that I have entrusted to your hands.

18. I show you My apostles as examples for you. Therefore, in this time, I pour Myself into your souls so that you may subdue your bodies. I have touched the hard rock to make crystal-clear water spring forth from it.

19. Do not believe that you have already reached the end of fulfilling your mission, nor that I will continue to speak through the human mind according to 1950. Everything I have told you has come to pass and will come to pass, beloved people.

20. In the Third Era, your soul has been sent forth to reincarnate so that you may have a new opportunity to fulfill your mission by making use of the presence of My Divine Spirit in this era.

21. I am with you because of My great love, and I give you strength because I do not want to see you weak.

22. I am the source of grace and love. Drink deeply; give life to your hearts and souls. Turn away from materialism so that you may comprehend the greatness of the mission I have given you.

23. Beloved people: When your hearts are full of pain, come to Me, for I will transform your suffering into joy and strengthen you spiritually and physically so that you may continue on your path with contentment and hope.

24. I welcome the multitudes who come to Me in droves to share their pain with Me. I listen to them in silence; these are the multitudes who come from various sects and churches to these humble places of gathering to hear My Word , to receive My message of peace and hope in their souls and hearts.

25. When they arrive at this tree, they feel the coolness of its shade, which invites them to rest, and they rejoice when they hear the trilling of My nightingales. Then they feel My presence and the sweetness of this tree’s fruit.

26. It is written that in this Third Era I would come in the Spirit and, like a loud bell, would sound the call to humanity to bestow upon it comfort, bread, and spiritual water. I have built My Church in the hearts and souls of My children. In the solemnity and silence of this Church, you will feel My presence; there you will receive what you entrust to Me in your meditation and prayer. Within this Church, you will feel enlightened by the light of the Holy Spirit.

27. In this time, I have prepared the twelve tribes of My chosen people so that, through them, all nations may receive the light—so that, at the

sound of the trumpet, they may awaken those who sleep, and so that, lifting their gaze to heaven, they may see Me with the eyes of their Spirit.

28. Humanity is disoriented, yet I have come to guide it through the light of the Holy Spirit, so that it may recognize the true meaning of My Word.

29. Over time, the writings left by My disciples have been altered by people, and that is why there is discord among the denominations. Yet I will explain all My teachings to unite humanity in a single light and a single will.

30. The year 1950 is now drawing to a close. Yet I have left you a detailed Instruction that you are to make known to the new generations, so that they may find peace and life for the soul.

31. I entrust the Book of the Third Testament to your hands so that you may use it to bring the Good News to humanity.

32. Your heart already senses the longing you will feel when you no longer hear Me in this form. That is why I have told you: Put My Instruction into practice, and do not let yourselves be deceived by those who will rise up tomorrow and falsely claim that I still make Myself known through their minds.

33. You are witnesses that everything I have told you in My Word has come to pass, yet you must live vigilantly, so that there may be no disobedience among My people. You will feel the pain of those who are weak and who have not yet understood My Instruction. Yet you will explain My truth to them and guide them through My Word. I will make Myself known through those who are prepared, and through the “last ones” as well, I will radiate Myself as light and inspiration.

34. I will not leave humanity orphaned; I will save those who have gone astray and call to My table those who have not heard My Word in this form. Elijah will continue to unite the multitudes so that you may show them the book that contains My Word. Through your mediation, I will awaken the sleeping souls and remove idolatry from them. But if you are not prepared to speak to humanity, then the stones will speak, and you will see that even the most uneducated will become My true disciple and speak of My truth.

35. You shall pass on the Good News to humanity without distorting My work; you shall be humble like your Master and shall not clothe yourselves in splendid garments to attract the attention of your fellow human beings.

36. You must not distort my teaching tomorrow; teach only what I have entrusted to you. I have given you my Instruction in abundance so that you may be the guides and messengers among humanity. When you no

longer hear my word through the voice-bearer, you shall support and love one another so that you may resolve the problems that arise along your path.

37. You are the people whom I am currently uniting so that humanity may come to know Me through you. I am the highest mercy and have nourished you with the very best sustenance. Great is the struggle you will face. Therefore, I speak lovingly to you to remove the errors you attribute to My work, so that when the time comes, you may be the light of the world.

38. The spiritual hosts surround your souls; they are ready to take up the struggle, for you are not alone in this battle of worldviews. My spiritual world will also be with you. These spiritual beings inspire peace and harmony within you, so that you may present yourselves in this way before humanity.

39. Great will be your struggle. You are to set an example of obedience and uphold the law of your Master in your hearts. You will encourage people, yet My Universal Ray will no longer manifest itself, nor will My Spiritual World make itself known through your mind. Nevertheless, the Master will give you His Instruction in a higher form, and as the Holy Spirit, the power, the blessing, and the mercy.

40. The end of the year 1950 is drawing near, and slumbering humanity has not perceived Me. Yet I will rouse them so that they may see Me.

41. When will these events take place? That time is near. Soon the end of My revelation through the human mind will come. Through the messengers who have known how to prepare themselves in these last days, I have given you great and clear instructions, loving instructions, so that you may carry them out after you no longer hear My Word in this form.

42. I have opened the book of My wisdom before you and have given you instruction on how to fulfill your mission, how to walk in My way. I have shown you the dangers and have given you force to overcome the obstacles and tear down the barriers.

43. Before I cease speaking to you in this form, I must prepare you so that tomorrow you may be the teachers who impart My Instruction to the new disciples.

44. If you feel deprived of this Instruction, do not blame Me for it, for I have given you My Word—the bread of eternal life for your soul—in abundance.

45. I have given you My teaching in its perfect form. Yet if you add to it anything that does not belong to it, your conscience will tell you what you

must remove so that tomorrow humanity may receive only My perfect Instruction.

46. Tell humanity that I, as Almighty God, have always been with you. You have lacked nothing, for I have filled your soul with grace and force at every stage of your development.

47. People, you have vowed to love Me in the presence of My divine light. But your materialism has always been the obstacle to the fulfillment of the Spirit's mission, because you do not know yourselves, nor do you know what your purpose and ideals are. Yet My mercy has united you in this gathering so that you may feel the fire of My love and recognize the peace of My Holy Spirit.

48. I am the Giver; I have more to give you than you can ask of Me. I am aware of the needs of the body, I know the soul, and I know your tribulations and sorrows.

49. Luke, Mark, John, and Matthew were chosen by My will. To each soul I gave a mission, a responsibility, and they spread My teaching with perseverance, determination, and love, and created the Testament of the Second Era. And just as they did, I awaken your soul today so that it may recognize the time, feel and understand the oath it made before My Divinity, and set about fulfilling its mission.

50. Jesus bore witness to the Divine Force, for in Him was God Himself, who revealed Himself on earth so that the world might come to know Him. It was the Father Himself who gave Himself to the people through the Word, in love, in truth, and in light.

51. What is written in the golden Book of Remembrance will come to pass and be fulfilled. In due course, everything will be fulfilled.

52. Israel: I have not spoken to you only in this time. But your soul has been bound and has not made use of what I gave it in the First Time, in the Second, and today in the Third Time. Yet what do you currently expect from the Lord? What is your decision and your desire?

I am speaking to you right now as My Divine Word pours forth. But I will not give you any more time to follow Me through the voice of the messenger, and if the soul resists and the body refuses to obey My commandments, you will have to give a full account to Me. For as Judge, I will issue the call and make you understand what is written in the book of your destiny.

Once the soul stands before the Supreme Judge, it will recognize its transgression and, filled with sorrow, will ask Me for more time to make amends—for a new reincarnation.

53. I have spoken not only to your soul, but also to your body. To it I have additionally bestowed life, strength, and mercy, so that the soul may fulfill its mission.

54. I have lovingly poured out My Divine Word; I have bestowed upon you everything that My Spirit and My most loving Fatherly Heart had intended for you. You are the most precious part of My Divinity.

55. You have reached the end of My revelation through the voice of the messenger. Yet even when you no longer hear My Instruction, I will continue to guide you, for I would no longer be a Father if I were to abandon you in the desert without bread and water.

56. Prepare yourselves with My Instruction; study what I have given to your hearts through My Word.

57. Prepare your minds so that they may receive the vibrations of My Light. Develop your gifts so that you may withstand the forces of nature, for great catastrophes will befall humanity.

58. My most loving Father's heart opens so that even the last person may feel the warmth of My Divine Love in his soul. I am an open book, the Truth, and the Law.

59. I have given humanity My teaching of the Spirit, My teaching of love, and My teaching of harmony. It is not only in this age that I have given you My Instruction. From the very first moment that My Divine Spirit entrusted the earth to your soul, I have spoken to it through My chosen ones, and I have never led you into darkness, fanaticism, or idolatry. For these deeds are not pleasing in My sight, because they distance your soul from the Light, from My love, and force it to be sluggish, causing the time of its salvation to be prolonged and bringing it great pain.

60. What must be done so that people may recognize Me, understand Me, and feel Me in their hearts? What must be done so that the soul may break the chain that binds it to materialism? Grant them a little more time and let the call go forth to the souls of the Chosen People of Israel, so that they may place themselves at the forefront of humanity as good soldiers and workers, to be their leaders in the battle that is drawing near.

61. The Divine Master descends to reveal Himself through the human mind, yet seek Me in the depths of your hearts; there I am.

62. Immerse yourselves in deep meditation, people. Close your eyes and try, with your spiritual vision, to see the multitudes of people who will approach you, longing for a testimony that speaks to them of My presence.

63. Remember that you must await them with a heart full of mercy. For those who are hungry and thirsty according to love will come, just as you have come here in your longing for Me to quench your thirst.

64. Do not set out to accomplish great works without being prepared. Strive to attain greater spiritualization, for then a word, a prayer, or a work of love will be able to bring about greater miracles than those you might have wished to accomplish in your vanity.

65. Mercy, and mercy again, is what I have awakened within you. Mercy is the feeling I have most enlivened through My Instruction. For mercy is an expression of love and wisdom. Truly, I tell you, if you prepare yourselves to receive your fellow human beings—who are yet to come—with mercy, then you will have welcomed them with the best welcome, with the most eloquent testimony you can give of My truth. Very few will resist this proof of love.

But if you wish to make my message understandable to them by other means, you will have to struggle greatly, for the world has had enough of words, teachings, and philosophies. What the world, filled with fear, hungers for and thirsts for unto death is love. That is why I repeat to you that a work of mercy—even if it is small, but sincere, heartfelt, and genuine—will accomplish more than a thousand sermons or speeches filled with beautiful words devoid of substance and truth, such as those the peoples of the world hear day after day, without those words ever being put into practice.

66. Prepare yourselves even more for what you are about to say, even though your eloquence will help you and the Scriptures will serve as a staff or support for your memory. But do not forget that what your soul brings to fruition—what springs from the depths of your being—will be the most fruitful of your seeds—those through which you bestow the greatest blessings upon your fellow human beings, and through which you, at the same time, receive the greatest joys when the time comes to receive your reward.

67. Beloved people, come to Me; unite your thoughts with your conscience so that you may feel My peace.

68. What I give you in My Word will be your defense, your sword, and your shield tomorrow, and when you have united in spiritualization, the various religious communities will come to you so that you may love one another.

69. I have told you in My Word that the time of My revelation through human mind is soon coming to an end for you. Yet you will continue to receive the sound of My divine voice in the innermost part of your being.

70. When the light of this new day appeared, you heard the call of the loud bell that resounds among humanity. You were blind people who saw the radiance of this light and who, through My mercy, feel guided along this path.

71. You are My disciples, the pioneers of the multitudes who will come to Me tomorrow, who will carry on this message of peace, life, love, and light as messengers. Through your examples, you will bear witness to the truth that you preach.

72. The trials and setbacks you have experienced are meant to be the light of experience for you, so that tomorrow you may walk in righteousness on My path.

73. I have revealed to you the reason for every event and every painful trial among humanity—the reason why, in this time of greatest depravity, I have enlightened you through the light of the Holy Spirit and united the twelve tribes of My chosen people, Israel.

74. Just as you came to the land of Canaan in the First Era, so I want you to set out today on the path to the true Promised Land. You have already begun to take the first steps to climb the mountain, on whose summit lies the great city that awaits you.

75. You will not feel forsaken tomorrow, for I and My Spiritual World will stand by you so that you may fulfill your mission of making the Book of My Instruction known to humanity, page by page.

76. Your work will not end in 1950, but many of you will stray from the path. Yet blessed are those who remain steadfast, for they will be like pillars of My temple.

77. You ask yourselves: “Will ‘the Word’ of the Father depart, and will we no longer feel this love? Will the Master withdraw, and will we no longer hear that Word which has been the joy of our soul and its encouragement?” No, My people, the Father does not withdraw; the Master will continue in His mission of light. Today you have heard Me through one or another of your faculties of understanding. But tomorrow, as you prepare yourselves, there will be no limits, for then you will all be able to communicate with Me from Spirit to Spirit. And through everyone who is prepared, I will let My inspiration flow. Then you will come to know true ecstasy; then the Master’s revelation will know no bounds. In the same way, you will receive the rallies from the spiritual beings of the high spiritual level.

78. You will pray in silence, and I will accept your offering and answer you by bestowing My blessing upon you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 362

1. The Master welcomes you with His infinite mercy so that you may hear His Word.

2. The Father says to you: Understand what I entrust to you spiritually, so that you may prepare yourselves to spread this message among humanity. For soon the time will come when you will no longer hear My Instruction through a spokesperson. I have announced this to you, and My word is that of a King and must be fulfilled.

3. Since 1866, I have been preparing the human mind to convey My Word, and this revelation is now drawing to a close.

4. My work is not new. You are already in the Third Era, in which humanity has evolved.

5. Has My Word perhaps confused you, beloved people? I found you on various paths: some in fanaticism, others in idolatry, attributing the fate of humankind to the stars, and still others who have denied My presence in this era; and therefore I found you weak. I have come spiritually in this Third Era to nourish you with My Word.

6. I have taught you throughout three eras, yet in this Third Era, some have denied the truth of My Trinitarian-Marian spiritual work and have once again fallen into idolatry and confusion, believing they are fulfilling My will.

7. Already in the First Era, My work began to reveal itself by enabling you to recognize the one true God.

8. In the present age, I have prepared untrained minds through whom I have conveyed My Word to you. For I have always sought simplicity.

9. In the same way, I trained the mind of Moses, a simple man full of virtues, a great Spirit. Through him, I gave the Law to My people Israel and led them through the desert for forty years to bring them to the Promised Land.

10. In the Second Era, “the Word” of Jehovah came to become human, just as the prophets had foreseen. But first, Elijah came to prepare the way for Him.

11. Now you are in the Third Era, the era of the Holy Spirit. Since 1866, I have been preparing the human mind so that it may serve as a throne for My Divine Ray , and since that time I have been speaking to you through men and women.

12. This is the era in which the soul is to lovingly subdue the body, and the body is to be obedient to the soul’s command.

13. The soul will evolve from one rung of the ladder to the next, and thus it will fulfill the mission it could not complete while in its earthly body.

14. Where is the deception? Where has My work been turned into a business, where has My Word—given at all times—been misinterpreted? I have always asked you for My temple within your soul. But your confusion has been great when, instead, you have erected churches of granite and adorned them lavishly with stone ornaments and images created by human hands.

15. Humanity: I have found you to have become idolaters who seek My Spirit in limited forms. Do you not remember that in the Second Age I led you to the banks of the rivers to give you My Instruction? Did I perhaps teach you idolatry at that time? No. Now, in this age, I seek the temple within your hearts—the temple that will not be destroyed by the elements, for My work, which you will make known, will be as clear and pure as My Instruction. In this way, fanaticism and idolatry will be destroyed.

16. I want to see the temple of your heart always prepared so that I may dwell within it. You shall not adorn it with wildflowers, but with the good works of your heart, with prayer. In this temple I want to see a torch whose light never goes out: faith. In this way, when the elements are unleashed, you will be the lifeboat for your fellow human beings.

17. Come to Me, O beloved people, so that the manna of My Word may be within you. Let its essence be life in your soul. I have come in this time to give you once again My Law, My Truth, and My Love.

18. Look upon humanity, which is in distress because of its sins. You must set out to assist it by giving it My Instruction, so that it may rise up in prayer.

19. Israel: The time of struggle has already come for you, and the moment is not far off when humanity will drink a very bitter cup. Then you shall rise up in prayer and feel the great pain of your fellow human beings. But understand that I, , out of love for you and for all humanity, have shown you the way to fulfill your mission by shedding my blood to the very last drop, and through this I have come to prepare the world with my Word—through you yourselves.

20. I am the Comforter of the afflicted; I am the loving Father who encourages you on your paths. The nations lament; they need My Word; they seek Me but do not know how to find Me. They are lashed by whirlwinds, and in the seas of their wickedness they find death. You,

however, O people, shall rise up as a courageous soldier, so that humanity may be with Me in this time.

21. Israel, I am preparing you with My strength. Rely on My law; repent, so that the world of sin may be at your feet.

22. My Word gives you the light of truth.

23. I do not wish to see this earth covered with corpses. I want humanity to rise from the grave like a new Lazarus, and for you to help them find eternal life with the force I have bestowed upon you.

24. People, what has been lacking for you to set out to fulfill My will? Rise up with the cross of fulfilling your mission. Blessed is he who does his duty, for I will give him everything I have promised, and when you then come into My Kingdom, I will say to you: "Welcome, beloved people; prepare your heart like an open book so that you may write My divine Instruction within it."

25. I am among you because you need My light. In this Third Era, you have not yet spiritualized your hearts, yet I have come to lovingly prepare them.

26. I give you comfort and have tested you so that you may realize whether you have put My Word to use. Fulfill My Law, and you will find true bliss. Whenever, however, you have been disobedient, you have felt only pain.

27. Many have recognized Me, have heard My voice, and have risen up to Me. Even the world, weary of its materialism, seeks its Father. You, however, are My chosen ones, whom I have nourished with My Word so that you may call out to your fellow human beings, that they may receive the light I have given you.

28. I have prepared you because I want you to perform works of true love, just as I do.

29. People are confused; they drink from the cup of suffering and do not know what I have given them with so much love in My work. They have yielded to temptation in their hearts and have allowed the weeds to run rampant, even though this is not My will.

30. In the Third Era, I have made use of people of good will. In some I have found good will, in others inspiration, and in still others obedience and adherence to My Instructions.

31. But truly, I tell you, temptation besets My people to rob them of My grace and My light. Great is the Master's struggle, yet I pour out My mercy upon My chosen people, for I see the white robe I have given them torn.

32. Everything your soul has lacked, I have granted it. I have given you My Word so that you may spiritualize your hearts.

33. Prepare yourself, My people; the world needs you. Recognize how it stokes its wars, how temptation has beset it, and how, as a result, people cannot rise above it. Yet I am currently enlightening humanity so that it may receive My peace.

34. My Kingdom consists of peace and love. I ask of you, My people, a little goodwill, a firm resolve, and an infinite desire to serve humanity. I want you to feel their pain in the innermost depths of your being, to have compassion for those who have not heard My Word and are struggling only with their sufferings. Recognize, My children, that the cries of pain resound in every corner of the earth, that humanity is shaken, and that those who have become guilty are being purified.

35. Sow the seed of love among your fellow human beings; use your gifts so that they may attain their salvation. For you are the ones capable of doing this, because I have placed in your hands the key to open the doors to My new revelations for humanity.

36. When you have fulfilled your mission, I will receive the seed you have multiplied. You are the lamp that is to illuminate the darkness of the nations.

37. Understand that what I have given you is eternal, for I have placed it within your souls. I have entrusted My work to you so that you may work for the salvation of humanity. I have given you the Law by which the nations are to be governed. But do not stray from the path. When you collaborate with the Father in this spiritual work, do not perform rituals, nor foster idolatry . Study My divine Instruction; understand My divine purpose, which I impart to you through inspiration as I unite Myself with your soul.

38. I have sent you into this world; you are My servants. Some are incarnate, and others are in the Spirit; and these have made themselves known through the minds I have prepared. They have come to make amends. Love exists within these servants of Mine because they have sprung from Me. They are enlightened, for I have flooded them with My divine light and bestowed it upon them all. Yet, in their humility, they will be servants and not Lords of humanity.

39. Elijah came into the world as a forerunner of My coming in the Second Era. He was the prophet of truth whom I sent because humanity was being led by false disciples, and it was necessary for all to return to the fold, for all must reach the Kingdom of Heaven.

40. In the Third Era, I sent Elijah again, but in Spirit, to make himself known through Roque Rojas, so that humanity might thereafter receive My message through the spokesmen.

41. I feel the suffering of humanity because it has not discovered the lifeboat and is unable to behold the light of the new dawn.

42. In fulfillment of the prophecies of past ages, I have come in the Spirit in this Third Era and have made Myself known through the human mind. My Spirit enlightens humanity from the “cloud.”

43. I am the Truth, and I come to prepare hearts so that they may recognize My path and realize that I have not forsaken the world.

44. I am with you as an open book. I am currently giving you the same instruction that your soul received in times past. But now you have evolved, and therefore My Divine Word has been revealed through human mind.

45. I send My Universal Ray to instruct your soul, to awaken it, and to make it realize what its atonement consists of and how it must set out on the path to fulfill its mission. For time has passed too quickly for it, and in its various reincarnations, it has not understood how to achieve the necessary development.

46. You have not known how to master your body to make it willing and obedient to My Law. For you have felt weak and have fallen into temptation because you have not strengthened yourselves with the essence of My Divine Word.

47. Although I am the Judge and the Almighty, I have not forsaken you, nor have I condemned you, even though you have hurt Me and transgressed My law.

48. Once again, I have shown you how you must follow the perfect path that I have laid out for you, so that you may find the life of the Spirit.

49. You have all come here at this time to fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you. Yet when I saw you asleep, I spoke to you and called you to account because you did not listen to the voice of your conscience.

50. I have poured out My Divine Word upon you like crystal-clear water. I have placed My love and the essence of My Word in your hearts as perfect and unique Instruction. Yet what kind of example have you set for your fellow human beings?

51. Because of your lack of preparation, the world has not recognized the greatness of the work I have entrusted to your hands. People have not felt the peace of My Divine Spirit in their hearts; they are divided and harbor differing ideals, seeking new deities and new laws so that they may call themselves the representatives of God in this world.

52. I have spoken to you with justice so that you may recognize your mistakes and serve as an example to others. For you are the children of

light, the flavor and the salt of the earth, recognized as the people of Spiritual Israel.

53. I am your Master, and I send you My light to dispel all darkness from you, to transform you into good disciples who follow My Instructions and lead their fellow human beings to the truth.

54. I have spoken to you about the Apostles whom My mercy chose in the Second Era. I granted them a sign so that they might believe in Me and follow Me. When they realized that they were truly in the presence of the Master, they offered to follow Me on their knees, to become My disciples, preachers of My Law, and of My Work.

55. Their hearts were just as fragile as yours. It was necessary for the Master to imprint His words syllable by syllable upon their hearts in order to transform them into good disciples.

After they had received My instructions and all the expressions of love that I bestowed upon them, it was My will to send them out so that they might speak of what they had heard from Me.

56. But before the Master would depart, it was necessary to test their hearts. Therefore, I sent them out on different paths to see their trust, their courage, and their conviction of My truth. Yet when they were without the Master's presence, they felt like little children; their courage faltered, and their will grew weak. Their sense of elevation and self-confidence were still low. Thus, they experienced bitterness and shed tears. But the Master reunited them to instill confidence and love in them.

57. When I came into this world, I was not inspired by any human ideal, nor did I adopt teachings from any religion or science. I Myself was the Knowledge, the Perfection, God Himself, who became human in this world to faithfully fulfill the Mosaic Law, which had been misunderstood.

58. As the crowd gathered to hear Jesus' instructions, my apostles focused their attention on Him and listened reverently to my Word. A single sentence was enough, and they immediately recognized the infinite mercy of the "Divine Word." One word was enough, and immediately they created a book of immeasurable wisdom and knowledge of the teaching I was just imparting. For I gave them a perfect Instruction so that My chosen ones might stand before humanity and lead them on the path of love, peace, and understanding.

59. I have never forsaken you; I have always interceded for you, for all of humanity, and have given each one what he lacks, so that your soul might be strengthened and might itself sever the bonds that bind it to materialism.

60. Once again I have come, in this time, in the Spirit as force and love over this humanity, since it has gone astray and people have let the call for war resound—now that the forces of nature are unleashed, trials and diseases are afflicting the lands, and homes are draped in mourning—now, as hearts weep and tormented bodies walk their paths through life, without direction, nor a hand to be found that kindly offers them bread, sustenance, and help.

61. The loving Father cannot abandon humanity in its uncertainty, in its anguish, or in its affliction. The prophecies I have given you are now being fulfilled.

62. Turn away from materialism so that you may fulfill the divine and spiritual law that I have given you. It is perfect, pure, and full of light, so that you may find life and mercy and know how to guide yourselves along the path of love, understanding, and morality.

63. Your hearts have not yielded to My love; your darkness and lack of understanding have prevented you from discovering the meaning of My instructions in the perfect light that I pour into your souls, and your ears have not heard Me. Do you perhaps want Jesus to come down to become human so that you may feel Him among you and touch His wounds and His garments with your hands? No, that time is now past.

64. Beloved disciples, truly I tell you, I am now pouring out My Holy Spirit upon you and the essence of My Word into your hearts.

65. As a Father, I welcome everyone who hears My Word and everyone who is ready to set out on all the paths that My Will points out to them.

66. I come in this time so that you may once again feel faith, trust, and the warmth of My love—so that you may live with Me for all eternity, so that you may be refreshed and read My revelations and Instructions as if from an open book.

67. My Divine Spirit is like a radiant star before your soul in this time. I bestow upon you My light and My love so that you may always have trust in your Father and Creator. For the time has come when I wish to see you equipped in your soul. I no longer want you to say that your Father has distanced Himself from you. No, My children, you are not alone.

68. I do not want to see you on your journey with turmoil in your souls, for the light of midday illuminates your hearts.

69. At this time, I give you what I have kept for you in My treasury. For this, it is necessary that you seek Me in the innermost recesses of your hearts. It is necessary that you fulfill My Divine Law so that you do not err or cause confusion among your fellow human beings, but rather understand and fathom My Instructions and be My true disciples who

follow them. Thus, in , there will never again be blindness in your spiritual eyes, and your ears will be prepared to hear My voice, so that you may truly feel that the Master, the Savior of the world, takes up residence in your heart and reveals Himself from there. In this way, you will bear witness before others.

70. For this world to be purified, it is necessary that you spiritualize your lives, that you be a living sanctuary, that you turn away from what does not suit you, and that you cleanse your souls of leprosy and filth.

71. Without knowing why you have come or why the Father has called you, you have come here, and I have received you and lovingly prepared you. When pain has afflicted you for a short time, I have afterward given you comfort and granted you life by encouraging and strengthening you with My mercy, so that you may repent of your evil deeds. For I truly desire that you present yourselves before Me pure and purified.

72. If it were not so, you would not have been seated at My table in this Third Era; you would not have agreed to make use of the water that cleanses you, and you would be wandering down the wrong path. But the Father's voice resounded in your hearts and restored your sensitivity, and thus you were able to appear before your Lord.

73. I will equip and strengthen you when your faith threatens to fade. It is I who kindled it so that you might nourish it, for I do not want it to fade away. I want you to purify yourselves of blemishes through your preparation. For you are truly the chosen ones, and I want you one day to free your fellow human beings from darkness. To do this, you must recognize your God from the depths of your hearts and spread the knowledge of My teaching throughout the world by kindling a torch in every heart. This is the worship that your God and Lord expects of you, and that humanity also expects.

74. I have taught you to elevate your soul and unite it with the Divine Spirit. I demand renewal from you and tell you: Your Father is all love and mercy, and I reveal Myself in the fullness of My creation. I have taught you how to pass on My love; I have set you free, and you are no longer in bondage, for I have burned away all that was impure within you, and this fire has purified your deeds and your thoughts. I have severed the bonds that tied you to this world.

75. You have wandered down wrong paths—paths that led you to death. That is why My Word has provided you with instruction, as the voice that corrects and has awakened you from your deep sleep. I have reminded you of what you had forgotten. I have ennobled you and transformed your heart into a sanctuary.

76. This is My struggle to save you, to remove the blindfolds that covered your eyes, to provide you with teaching so that you can recognize Me in My truth. From the outcasts that you once were, I have transformed you into children of light, into the chosen children who wear the finest garments, even while they are still incarnate. It has been My will that you become aware of My presence, so that you may prepare yourselves and live in My Kingdom.

I have willed that you be the first to see Me spiritually and feel Me, so that you may bear witness to this among your fellow human beings. Say that the hour has come; tell them to prepare themselves so that the unbelievers may come to faith. Tell people that My Kingdom is present within their own souls. Knock on hearts from door to door to awaken those who are asleep, for death has taken dominion over them.

77. People have unleashed wars to defend their fleeting thrones and possessions. Go and tell them that the Prince of Peace has come to fight against evil. Yet this battle is waged with weapons of love and light. For I have heard the sighs and weeping of the widows, the lamentations of the orphans; I have seen the restlessness and hostility of humankind.

78. Go to them and tell them that the living God has come, that they do not need the idols they have created with their own hands, nor the material temples—that the God of love, light, and peace calls all His children to renew themselves and listen to the voice of their conscience.

79. I say to you: Welcome, "the Prodigal Son." You have wept much because you have encountered wickedness and have strayed from My eternal mercy. You have seen only the abysses and the deserts. But now look upon the springs of living water that have quenched your thirst forever. Behold the Tree of Life, which offers you its fruit and its shade beneath its foliage. I offer you shelter and sustenance, and I will rid you of the materialism of times past.

80. I entrust to you the Gospel, which you are to preach, so that humanity may come to know Me and be lifted up in the longing for My love . Tell your fellow human beings that I await them with open arms as a Father full of love. Tell them that the time has now come for their spiritual union—to break down their barriers and eliminate the estrangement among them. For to Me, you are all My children, and I love you all equally. Bring these messages to them; go to them as My representatives, and take Me as your example along the way, so that your words may be full of encouragement, comfort, and life.

81. Strive on your life's journey and overcome the darkness of the world. Remove idolatry from hearts; prepare the way so that all may come

to Me. Wherever you let the call resound, it will not be you, but I, who will make My voice heard, and wherever you go, there I will be.

82. The Father says to you: Prepare yourselves, for I will dwell in your hearts. If you are worthy of this and your souls are strong, then it will not be you who will bestow gifts upon humanity, but I, with infinite love.

83. Understand that I will make use of you. You must prepare yourselves to bear witness to Me and to show humanity the banner of peace and the law as a haven of salvation for those who are shipwrecked. Speak without fear of the theories and false teachings of spiritualization. Tell them that the Father does not desire the ruin of humanity, that He seeks the salvation of all His children.

84. Tell them that you, too, came to Me without any goodness of your own, that you were deaf and blind to the truth. Tell them that even the inveterate sinner who has lost his faith will be able to save himself, that I will know how to cleanse and purify his soul. Therefore, do not be afraid to descend into the abyss to save your fellow human beings. Climb the mountains and give there as well. But be humble, meek, and virtuous from the heart. As your guide, I will entrust you with the light of the Holy Spirit, which is poured out throughout the entire universe.

85. If the false interpretations of your fellow human beings stand in the way of your path, tell them that those who are healthy do not need a doctor. Watch and pray; lift yourselves up spiritually to Me. For I will tear down the Tower of Babel, destroy the idols, confound the scholars, reveal My light, remove the blindness from people, and uproot hostilities and evil intentions by their very roots. I will cause the dead to rise, those who considered themselves great to recognize their smallness, and I will cause the proud to bow before Me.

86. I seek the salvation of the soul, and in this time of great struggle, you must speak to those who wish to crucify Me anew.

87. The Father tells you: If you love Me, keep My law and work on yourselves. If you feel weak or lack something, ask the Father, for I will hear you. But ask for what is right, and I will fill you with My grace.

88. As you prepare yourselves, I will make you My apostles who reveal My love. But do not boast, nor take giant strides, lest you go astray. When the time comes, Elijah will equip you with the light of the Holy Spirit.

89. I do not take back the gifts I have given you, nor do I change them. They will remain in your soul forever, and when you reach the summit of the mountain, you will see the fruit of your struggle.

90. Let My most perfect Instruction guide you; carry tranquility and peace in your hearts, so that you may share them with others.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 363

1. Beloved disciples, hear the Word that will strengthen you. Be convinced of the truth of My Work, so that you may put it into practice and show it to your fellow human beings through your example.

2. When a person is renewed, when My truth reigns within him, and when his spiritual faculties overcome his worldly passions, then he will have understood My work.

3. Great is the effort of My workers, and the path that must be traveled is very long. Their work has begun, and the seed has been sown. Yet other workers will come to reap the fruit, to sow the seed anew in due course. It is your task, My people, to ensure that My work is recognized in this age, and that humanity receives the grace of My infinite wisdom, as it has never before been able to experience it.

4. As My light has spread throughout the world, it has caused people to seek My truth in every teaching. This is the reason for the behavior of people in their various religious beliefs.

5. This is the fulfillment of what has been prophesied. Which of them upholds the truth? Who hides the hungry wolf in sheep's clothing? Who, clad in *pure* garments, assures others of his absolute inner purity?

6. You must apply Spiritualism to discover My truth; for humanity has divided itself into as many creeds and worldviews as have corresponded to the development of human thought.

7. Thus, more and more sects and denominations have formed, and it will be very difficult for you to assess the truth contained in each of them.

8. My teaching enlightens people's thoughts and ideas, and according to how long it takes, everyone will grasp the fundamentals needed to perfect their works and direct them toward a more perfect and higher path.

9. Spiritualism is not a new teaching that seeks to surpass the development of the religious doctrines of past ages—no, it is the same revelation as that of the First and Second Ages. It is the *foundation* of all religions, which I wish to remind humanity of in these times of division, so that it may not forget its origins.

Human deeds, customs, and the ways of appealing to the senses—in order to flatter oneself and take pride in one's various religions— —are in contradiction to what My work seeks to reveal to the world.

10. Through Jesus, I left behind the perfect teaching so that an understanding of love might exist among people. Its effects have been a blessing to the world. Now people are once again turning their thoughts to Christian principles. Yet the world is so far removed from them that only

the trials humanity is currently undergoing will remind it of the love that the Master taught through His example.

11. My teaching is the light you must seek so that peace may always reign among humanity.

12. My work is revealed in every action that contains good intentions. It is an essential part of everything that human beings can build through benevolent goals, through sincere intentions to assist humanity, to bring peoples closer together, and to guide people on the path to higher development and refinement.

13. The spiritualization that I am teaching you once again is the divine work which, though so great, can limit itself in order to reveal itself in an act of love. But do not be misled, and do not remain subject to the ritual practices of any religious community, nor follow the ideas that other people have established as immutable.

14. I have told you that My work is not meant to divide you, that you should unite your thoughts and do good by sharing My instructions with your fellow human beings. If they follow these teachings, it does not matter what form their teaching takes. They will feel spiritualization as they radiate their love among their fellow human beings.

15. There are many who understand the spiritual essence of my work and practice it for the satisfaction that comes from giving love and mercy.

16. When the time comes when My Word can no longer be heard through the human mind, there will be those who try to speak by misusing My name. Yet I have already told you: They will be impostors!

17. I will not leave you alone. Your mind will continually receive My inspiration. I will be present in your words and in your deeds. You will still be able to gather to remember My Word. That is why I have allowed it to be preserved in writing, so that it may be a subject of constant study for you. Yet it is not My will that you engage in mind-numbing ritual practices during your gatherings. For then, what I have taught you would degenerate into rites and traditions.

18. I have entrusted My work to you; each of you must follow a path and fulfill a duty. Adapt your needs to the instructions of My teaching. In all your actions, you will discover an opportunity to love your neighbor and forgive him, to forgive your fellow human beings—not from a mystical perspective, but as a natural act in harmony with the stage of development you are experiencing. According to the world, My work will be understood gradually.

19. If humanity had heard, understood, and fathomed My Instruction, a path of truth and love would have opened up before it on the horizon, and

it would not be enduring the trials of pain and fear in which it now finds itself.

20. Understand that no one is righteous or perfect. Your failings are great; you struggle with yourselves. That is precisely why I have given you My mercy.

21. Just as that group of disciples whom I chose wept over Jesus' departure, yet were subsequently filled with divine inspiration, had their minds enlightened, and gave their lives to defend My work, so too will you mourn the Master's departure in regard to His rallies. Yet your minds will be opened, your hearts will be set ablaze with love and mercy toward your fellow human beings, and you will continue to love Me by loving and forgiving your neighbor.

22. Then My truth will be revealed spiritually, and everything will become greater, more just, and more true.

23. Since humanity is not in harmony with the Universal Law that governs all creation, an uncontrollable state will arise, which will manifest itself in the violence of the forces of nature.

24. Man has split the atom; his highly developed brain uses this discovery to harness immense power and to bring about death.

25. If humankind had developed *spiritually* to the same extent as its science and intellect, it would use the discovery of new forces of nature solely for the benefit of humankind. But his spiritual backwardness is great; therefore, his selfish mind has applied his creative power to the detriment of humanity and employed forces of destruction, thereby turning away from the principles of love and mercy of Jesus. Therefore, when you see a flood of fire raining down from the heavens, it will not be because the heavens themselves have opened or because the fire of the sun is tormenting you—no, it is the work of man, who will sow death and destruction.

26. I have come in this time to remind you of My teaching of love, and tomorrow your grandchildren will be able to hear the sound of My voice calling on them to remember, to become aware that there are greater forces that can destroy them.

27. I tell you the same thing I told My disciples back then: "Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation," for you will experience bitter times. Yet if your faith is great, you will see that all things are for the good of humanity. And in the future, when people understand that they have worked only for enmity and destruction, the forces of nature will be unleashed for the good of humanity and will bring about love and remain in peace. Then the soul will find a more favorable field for its

development, for I, O beloved disciples, have come to give you peace and comfort. I have spoken to you of a better life, and have revealed to you the great miracles that your soul will be able to display before the world. For you will give sight to the blind and heal the spiritually sick through My word of love. You will cause the lame to leave their beds to follow Me.

28. The time will come when, as a result of fulfilling your mission and undergoing spiritualization, you will understand Me better. Then you will feel united, and there will be joy in your souls. Then you will all know how to watch and pray, so that the world may see My blessed work with the purity with which I have entrusted it to you.

29. The time will come when every sect and church will examine itself according to My work. But to find that treasure, it will be necessary for them to lift up their souls and listen to the voice of the Spirit.

30. Today, the Master continues to teach you and transform people into true Christians.

31. My disciples, you do not know when you will witness the end of your mission, when you will achieve victory in your struggle. For you will continue to work from generation to generation to ensure that spiritualization reigns among humanity. You will cross borders and seas; you will go to the provinces, countries, and nations to make My truth known.

32. Just as in the Second Era, when My disciples, filled with the light of the Holy Spirit, set out without fear of the world and without regard for distance to spread My teaching, so too must you prepare yourselves and, when the time comes, set out to fulfill your mission.

33. In this era, I have been the best Teacher; I have never lied to you; I have always spoken to you in simple and plain words so that your souls and hearts might feel Me and be nourished by the essence that strengthens and enlivens.

34. I know you, and in all the times I have sent you to reincarnate, I have made Myself known to you. Yet your mind cannot remember your past reincarnations.

35. I have never led you astray from the path of fulfilling your duties; I have never given you a different law, nor have I led you down the wrong paths that humanity has created. At all times, people have followed their own will and have shown the masses deities that they have created in their minds. False words and deceitful prophecies have come from their lips, and there have been weak hearts and bound souls who were unable to free themselves and realize that eternal life awaits them.

36. Yes, Israel, the human heart has always sought to worship material things; the ear has been delighted by melodious words. Therefore, man altered what I brought in the Second Era as Christian teaching when he transformed it into “religion.” Selfishness, greed, and vanity have always arisen in the human heart, and they have made themselves kings and lords so that the people would bow down before them, and to turn them into vassals and slaves, to chain them to sin, and to lead them into darkness, disorientation, and confusion.

37. The world rejected Me as Jesus, nailed Me to the wooden cross, and later turned the cross into an object of idolatry, prostrating itself before it to beg for forgiveness. Today you foster materialism, hostility, and ill will. Humanity today lives in the utmost depravity.

38. On the path of life, the adult, the youth, the maiden, and the child have lost their way, and they cannot find the perfect path that I have laid out through My examples of love and mercy.

39. The great masses of people have forgotten how to seek their Creator. Souls have allowed themselves to be ruled by matter, and today they weep because they have lost the grace and authority that My mercy granted them at the very moment I sent them to Earth.

40. What has befallen Israel? What has humanity had to endure to this day? What have all encountered along their path?: Only thistles and thorns, the war of worldviews. All of humanity is ensnared in error. But who must restore to order what man has thrown into disorder, in which he has erred? Who must provide what humanity lacks, so that it may allow itself to be guided by this law, this teaching, and this light?: I, the Comforter, who in the Third Age will descend “in the cloud” to speak to the people and provide them with teaching, to make them aware once again that they have lost everything along the way, and that I, as the Creator, have taken them by the hand to lead them along My path, to introduce them to spiritual life.

41. Tomorrow, great events will bear witness to what I have given you as prophecy, and through the suffering caused by the forces of nature in the lands and nations, people will set out and seek the people of Israel.

42. The spirit of war, along with plagues, diseases, and famine, is on the rise, and as a result, people find no peace in their hearts or in their homes. But did I perhaps desire this, and does My Holy Spirit perhaps descend to revel in your pain and suffering? No, beloved people; an infinite sadness exists in My Divine Spirit.

43. Humanity has forgotten the blessed highest commandment that I gave them in the Second Era: “Love one another.”

44. I have prepared an age in which humanity will rise up in obedience. Your grandchildren will behold the glory that I will pour out upon this earth. For My Will must be fulfilled in this world, which I entrusted to you as an earthly paradise, and the time will come when those souls who have reached a high level of development and who have struggled will come to this planet. My Divine Light will shine upon the earth, and the fulfillment of My Law will reign upon it.

45. Remember My Word until the very last moment of your life in the material world; then your Spirit will remind you of everything you have heard in My Word and of what your mind had forgotten.

46. In that final moment, your soul will long for just one more moment of life in order to fulfill its mission, but your destiny must be fulfilled.

47. I have said that a time of confusion and disobedience will come, in which that "worker" will rise up and claim that My revelation will not come to an end through the human mind. Yet the time *will* come when My Word will be fulfilled, even if man wishes to resist My will.

48. How many errors along the way have been committed by many of those to whom I have entrusted a mission and a grace. How much lack of understanding do I see spreading among My children according to the year 1950.

49. Through their lack of understanding and folly, people hold back My helping love, My authority, and My grace, and stand apart from the true path of the Law, harmony, and truth.

50. I do not deny what I gave you years ago. Since the year 1866, I have spoken to the people through the first messenger and prophesied to them that a time would come when My Word would no longer be made known among the people. But when I saw that despondency was taking hold of their hearts, I let them know in simple words that the year 1950 would be the last for the proclamation of My Instruction through the mind of the messengers—a message that was given precisely in that house of prayer bearing the name "Damiana Oviedo."

51. Once again, Israel will split into factions, tribe by tribe; it will split once more and seek to trample underfoot the pure and upright law that I placed in its hands; once again, Israel will return to its former ways and fall into idolatry and fanaticism. It will turn to sects and fall into confusion and darkness, delighting in the melodious yet false words that man will offer it.

52. How much pain have the servants who have not understood My law caused My heart, and how much pain are those currently causing—who, although I have trained and appointed them, today have given shelter to doubt and uncertainty and, as a result of their lack of understanding and

their selfishness, have said that I will remain among the people for another period of time, that I will send down My Universal Ray once more in accordance with their human will, and that I will continue to reveal Myself for a long time to come.

That is why I have said to you: When have I ever shown indecision, uncertainty, or a conflict of will in My Word? Never, truly, for then I would no longer be perfect, would no longer be your God and your Creator.

53. In Me there is resolve, a single will, and therefore I speak as clearly as the bright light of day, so that all may feel Me in My presence, My essence, and My force, so that the Spirit may recognize the (*underlying*) reason and the Word that I have given through the human mind.

54. The Master says to you: Man has erected buildings and called them churches, and in these places the people who enter pay homage, foster fanaticism and idolatry, and worship what man himself has created. This is abhorrent in My eyes, and therefore I have removed from you, O people of Israel, everything you initially knew and heard, so that you may renounce your fanaticism.

55. The houses of prayer of the people of Israel shall be made known to humanity; they shall not be closed, for they are to provide shelter for the weak and the lost, the weary and the sick. Through your preparation, through obedience to My supreme Will, and through adherence to My Law, I will manifest Myself in the works of the true disciples of My Divinity.

56. Do not be troubled that false spokesmen, false community leaders, and false "workers" also appear, that their blasphemous lips speak to the people and claim that My Word and My Universal Ray will continue to serve as Instruction among the people.

I will reveal *who* is a deceiver, *who* does not follow the Law according to My Will, *who* is the one who merely expresses his own will, and I will reveal the work he has committed and the law *he* has created, and they will be rejected and banished.

For I will withhold divine grace and force, and temptation will ensnare them in its nets; therefore, anyone who seeks them out will not feel the grace of my Holy Spirit in his soul.

57. When the people of the churches and sects see that Israel is divided, that Israel denies one another and is weak, they will seek reasons to seize the priceless jewel— —to take possession of the Ark of the New Covenant and to declare tomorrow that *they* are the true messengers of God among humanity and the representatives of My Divinity.

58. You all know the meaning of the first commandment of the Law: "You shall love God more than your parents and your children—more than

yourself and even more than all that you possess on earth." If you were to act in this way, you would feel peace of mind; your sufferings would then be mild, and the forces of nature would be merciful toward you. You would then go through the trials intended to perfect your soul without feeling that you have failed.

59. Once you understand this commandment and obey it, you will be content with your destiny, you will love people, and you will respect their lives. There will be righteousness in your deeds, and you will then use your gifts for your own good and that of your neighbors.

60. Although the path I have laid out for you is not an easy one—but rather a life of self-denial and strict observance of My commandments—it is not a path of sacrifice. Love and mercy do not mean pain; rather, they are joy and life for the soul, and I offer you this bliss so that you may come to know true spiritual happiness.

61. You have brought your own suffering upon yourselves by straying from the fulfillment of the Law. Do you wish to halt the spread of war and its consequences? Then love and forgive, share your bread, and you will feel more content. Trust in the efficacy of the divine laws in their wisdom and justice, and you will be protected by them.

62. Be souls who pay attention to their deeds, and live in prayer and constant preparation so that you may stand firm against temptations and overcome the prevailing materialism. At first, your steps will be unsteady, like those of a small child just beginning to walk. But afterward, you will grow stronger and gain knowledge until you achieve the full development of your spiritual gifts, whose value is inestimable on earth.

63. When you set out on the path, you will become people of great virtue and will be able to master your bodies and live spiritually. On your life's journey, your conscience will be your guiding light. It will be your friend and your judge. It will always speak the truth to you, and its guidance will be correct and precisely at the moment you need it. This voice is My ever-gentle and loving voice, which shows you what is good.

64. Who can fear anything from Me, who am the Father and Lord of your life? I have created everything you know—and even that which is unknown to you—for your delight and your lasting happiness. Do not doubt the One who loves you infinitely more than you can comprehend or grasp with your mind. Remember the significance of My Passion, and once you have understood who you are, you will turn your gaze devoutly toward Me to offer Me your love and humbly submit to My laws.

65. I entrust to you My Word, which, like a heavenly concert, bestows life upon you. I find some of you plunged into a deep sleep. Yet just as I

gave life to Lazarus, so today I awaken your soul to the life of grace. Draw upon My strength and rise up, so that you may set out on the path that will lead you to the life of the Spirit, which is eternal life.

66. There is little time left before the Divine Master withdraws His Word. But first, I want you to be prepared so that you may fulfill the mission I have destined for you. I want to teach you the works that are pleasing to My Divine gaze.

67. I am now entrusting to your mind the book that you must read and interpret tomorrow. In it, according to My departure, you will find the fire of My love, and you shall share with your fellow human beings its Divine Instructions, which bear witness to intelligence, knowledge, and force—all that My Divinity contains within Itself.

68. In this Third Age, I have taught you that you are all children of a single Father, that you are all brothers and sisters in the eyes of My infinite mercy, and that I have bestowed the same gifts upon all souls.

69. Blessed people, a new stage of fulfillment is beginning for you, in which you are to make My Instructions known. For you are My disciples, My chosen ones, and you must be prepared so that, like Me, you may sow the seed of love along the paths of humanity. Do not think, however, that all your fellow human beings will believe you, for from many of them you will receive only mockery and contempt. But the seed will nevertheless sprout, and they will come to Me.

70. When all the realms of nature and all of creation bear witness to My justice, do not regard it as a punishment . It will merely be a trial that will cause humanity—which has not heeded My Word—to recognize its error after having endured confusion and suffering, attributing the unleashing of natural forces to various causes. You, however, must not allow yourselves to be confused; you must be prepared to pass this trial victoriously with true faith, with love and mercy for your fellow human beings, which will serve to save the masses.

71. Prepare yourselves, O people of Israel. I leave you My grace so that you may continue to be the strong ones. Let the call go forth to humanity. I wish to make Myself known in every heart, to make Myself felt in every soul, and to give it the water and bread that nourish and strengthen it. Understand that humanity is thirsty, and that you must not abandon those who suffer in the desert.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 364

1. Full of love, I come to you to enlighten your minds and to make your hearts receptive through My Word.

2. At this time, I welcome both the one who hears this Instruction and the one who is far from it—the one who has forgotten Me, as well as the one who has created a sanctuary in the depths of his heart.

3. The Master is filled with joy when He sees that you are the good workers who have weeded out the weeds from your fields and removed the chaff from your grain, so as to offer Me only the ears of golden wheat.

4. You who work in this way have fulfilled the promise you made to your Father at the moment you came into My presence, so that I might entrust you with the seed and the plots of land. Through your obedience, you remind Me of the multiplied seed.

5. The number of My workers has multiplied. But blessed are those who know how to sow and tend their fields, for they will reap a great harvest.

6. My Father's voice calls out to all people. Yet those who live for worldly pleasures have created a barrier that prevents their souls from hearing My call. It will be pain that awakens them and allows them to hear My voice through their conscience.

7. Whoever obeys My law will also know how to obey the laws of men, and there will be no obstacles or barriers to prevent him from working within My work.

8. If humanity were to live according to my law, it would not be a slave to its passions, nor would it have to drink from the cup of suffering.

9. Through its disobedience, it has turned this earth into a valley of tears. Everywhere one hears the lament of pain; there is no unity of thought among the sects and religions, nor is there brotherhood among them.

10. I have prepared this people here so that, with the force and wisdom of the Father, it may reveal the message of peace, light, and love, which must reach all nations. I have entrusted it with a sword, a shield, and a standard, so that it may fight tirelessly until My will signals the end.

11. Beloved people, prepare yourselves, and set out on the journey as in the First Age, leaving this "valley" to set out for the Promised Land . Trust in Me, for just as in those days, the waters of the seas will recede to let you pass, and in the desert there will once again be no shortage of manna or of water springing from the rock.

12. Once humanity follows My Instruction, it will remove from its path the painful purification it has brought upon itself.

13. Today My Word comes down to you, Israel, to help you in your development, so that you may fulfill the difficult mission I have entrusted to you, and so that you may be an example to your loved ones and your fellow human beings. For the people of Israel, united in heart and soul, shall be the example; they shall be the mirror for all humanity, and humanity must see its own image reflected in the Spirit of Israel.

14. I enlighten your minds so that you may all bear witness to Me through your thoughts, words, and deeds. For you, who are beginners, are called to be My great disciples and, later, teachers among humanity—the good teachers of the teaching of the Holy Spirit, not those who have become materialistic, nor those who have been dulled by former customs.

15. Therefore, in this present age, I demand of you spiritualization, elevation, simplicity, and sincerity in every one of your actions and conduct within My Law.

16. Elijah is spiritually preparing the whole world—the Spirit of Israel—for My imminent departure, so that you may be courageous and full of light for the struggle that awaits you.

According to My departure, do not fall into lethargy, nor remain stagnant on the well-trodden path or stray from it, but humbly and worthily take My place as teachers. You—with your self-denial, preparation, and spiritual elevation—with your love and mercy—shall set out to sow the spiritual-Trinitarian-Marian seed along all the roads and paths where hearts await you, where arms open to receive you, where souls thirsting and hungry for my truth and love await the coming of my chosen ones. For soon you will set out to rouse the world, to no longer let it sleep, because this is my will.

17. O beloved people of Israel! Elijah has helped you to lift your souls upward. He has united your thoughts and your will into a single, whole. He has united all souls so that my blessed ray may take up residence within the Spirit of Israel itself.

18. Elijah goes before you and prepares the way, making the paths passable. It is he who purifies you, who helps you cleanse even the smallest stain from your hearts, so that your conscience may always be at peace and ready to serve My Divinity and your fellow human beings. It is he who gives you new courage along the way when he sees you sad and downcast—it is he who warns you of dangers and enlightens you in moments of delusion and darkness. It is Elijah who comforts you in moments of pain and leads you, step by step, to a single point of union—a point to which all souls are called, which is the High Hereafter, and to

which you will arrive through the elevation of your soul, true prayer, and true worship of God.

19. Do not fear the judgment or the criticism of men. Even I will be condemned, debated, and scourged in this time, though I will not be killed. My work, My light, and My truth will not be defeated. Spiritualism, which is My teaching, cannot perish; it will continue to manifest itself, despite people's lack of understanding, disobedience, ingratitude, unbelief, and vanity. My Divine Spirit and My teaching will continue to reveal themselves and advance from heart to heart, from spirit to spirit, from people to people, and from world to world, without stopping. For there is no force, no power, no law, and no obstacle that can stop My Spirit and My Light—there is no shadow that could dim My Universal Light. Therefore, I will always be Light, I will always be Truth, and I will always be Spirit.

20. But as I have told you: You are My children, whom I have made My disciples so that you may take Me as your example and become like My divinity, so that you may fully understand your Father, who is the Holy Spirit. But you will understand this through your spiritualization by means of this spiritualist-Trinitarian-Marian teaching.

21. Pray for the "First Ones" and also work for the new generations—for those who will come after you. If the "First Ones" took the first step, you shall take the second, and those who come after you will take the third. And thus, from generation to generation and from era to era, humanity will draw ever closer to Me spiritually, until it attains true spiritual elevation and, , perfect worship of My Divinity. Yet I tell you: The peace of the entire world does not depend on *one* heart, nor on many hearts—nor does the spread of My work, which is worldwide and spiritual. Everything depends on My will, but in My mercy, in My infinite love, I grant you, Israel, that you may share in My work of spiritual perfection and worldwide peace. My children, I have wanted you to share in My work, in this work of love, in this struggle of light against darkness.

22. Remember that the world is waiting for you, that the nations are waiting for My people, that this world—which cannot find a remedy, which does not know true worship of God—this world, which cannot find its God, will encounter *you*, and that it is meant to find *Me* in *you*, to hear *Me*, and to see *Me*. For I want *you* to be in My image—I want My face and My love to be reflected in your own souls and in your deeds.

23. Do not fall into fanaticism, for this is not what you are to teach. Do not fall into idolatry, for this is not what you are to give to the world. You

are to provide, spiritually, the water that quenches thirst—the bread that satisfies the hungry, the garment that covers nakedness.

24. In this Third Era, I have revealed Myself through the human mind, and those whom I have blessed as "footstools" have possessed one of the greatest gifts of the Holy Spirit: the transmission of My Divine Ray through them to deliver My Word to the world. And you have witnessed very humble, ignorant, and insignificant hearts through which I have amazed you with My words of perfection, wisdom, health, mercy, and encouragement—with My Word, which is always an infinite gaze that reads your past, your present, and your future in your hearts. And whenever you have heard it in this Third Era through the messengers, you have felt that the Master is with you, and that He is watching you, listening to you, and paying attention even to the last of your requests—that He accepts the fulfillment of your mission and judges every one of your thoughts, every one of your words, and every one of your deeds.

25. In this Third Era, my Holy Spirit has fully opened the doors of the High Beyond to allow my Spiritual World of Light—full of evolution and yearning to fulfill its mission—to come to you, to manifest itself through human mind capacity, to speak to people, to explain my Divine Word, and to heal the spiritual and physical illnesses with the spiritual fluid— that same fluid with which Jesus, your Master in the Second Era, healed the sick—a fluid of love, life, and spiritual health.

26. My Spiritual World has been your friend, your physician, your brother—but a perfect brother, full of love, patience, and mercy.

27. Blessed people of Israel, I have entrusted the Ark of the New Covenant to your hands. You are My chosen ones, whom I transform into springs of crystal-clear water so that humanity may find life-giving water in you.

28. I have poured out My spiritual gifts of grace upon you; you are My temple, in which My light and My love dwell. You are the ones who must set out with humility to the multitudes who have fallen into fanaticism and idolatry, to show My light to those who have concealed My truth and distorted My law.

29. People, you have believed in My spiritual presence because you have felt Me in the innermost recesses of your hearts: it is your soul that has evolved over time.

30. I have spoken to you through sinners to provide you with teaching on seeking My Kingdom. Yet you have reduced what belongs to My work to the material realm. You have created a way of life that is not the one of which I spoke to you. You have represented the cross—which is a symbol

of redemption—in material terms. The cross on which the Lamb redeemed you through His divine example—that cross already vanished from your material sight in that Second Era, so that you would not turn to idolatry.

31. Already in the First Era, the Father spoke to you through His prophets so that you would not fall into temptation and idolatry. In the Second Era, I came through Jesus to impart My teaching of love and truth to all humanity. I did not teach you a religion, for religions have been created by human beings.

32. Even in the Second Era, I told you, "I will return to you," and I have fulfilled My word. No matter how great fanaticism and idolatry may be—here is your Master once again, manifested spiritually. I purify your heart with My Word to elevate your soul, so that it may attain its salvation.

33. Blessed is he who, having received My love, My peace, and My light, knows how to save those who are perishing, and through his prayer is also able to enlighten those beings who dwell in the "Spiritual Valley"—those dark forces that were unable to receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

34. You are humble, chosen people, yet I will make you great and wise in the Spirit, so that you may provide guidance and comfort to humanity. I have spoken to you through various messengers so that you may work with Me as a model for the renewal of this humanity.

35. You are the people to whom I have taught spiritualization, so that in this way you may bear faithful witness to your Father.

36. Attain a full understanding of My work so that you may worship Me from Spirit to Spirit.

37. Do not be willing to remain in your materialism; do not fall again into the snares of confusion and darkness. In this time, as I rescue you from the mire of sin, recognize Me by My light, by My love, and by My justice.

38. I do not want you to be divided, nor do I want you to violate My instructions.

39. Why has a storm broken out among you? Because of your lack of preparation and understanding of My Word. When the end of My rally to you in this form comes, I want you to stand before your Master united in the satisfaction of having obeyed My commandments.

40. Be ready, My people, and do not let yourselves be deceived by the wicked church leaders—do not allow them to impose *their* law upon you. For I see that they conceal My Instruction and make known only their own, and have set out to turn My work into a business, presenting it as full of secrets and materialistic interpretations. It is My will that you make My

work known with purity and spiritualization. For this work has come forth from My Spirit and contains the essence of My Word for the renewal of humanity.

41. I want you all to set about truly fulfilling your mission and to remove your imperfections from My work. Recognize that from the very beginning of My revelation through the human mind, My struggle has been great to save you from sin.

42. I still see My sheep on different paths, yet Elijah, as a radiant beacon, is currently uniting you and gathering you onto a single path. He sounds the call to My chosen people with a loud bell, so that they may reach the harbor of salvation.

43. In the First Era, the Father saved His people through Moses. He was the one chosen to fulfill this difficult mission. He was obedient to and led you forward with great courage, and the people's lack of understanding did not cause him to falter for even a moment.

44. In the Second Era, I came as the "Word" of the Father to become human and to make Myself known among humanity.

45. It was a commandment of the Father and had to be fulfilled. It was necessary to live among humanity itself in order to bring them My teaching and My truth. My Word revealed itself in essence, presence, and force to knock on the door of their hearts and open them.

46. I have always spoken to humanity as intuition, as revelation through prophetic visions. Today, in this era, I have come in the Spirit to fulfill the prophecies, so that humanity may recognize the light of the new dawn and rise up. The signs were already prophesied in the First Era, and these had to be fulfilled in this Third Era, the Age of the Holy Spirit.

47. I speak to you very clearly so that nothing remains hidden, and if in the First and Second Ages I did not speak to you about what I am revealing to you today, it is because such was the will of the Father. For I Myself have fulfilled My Word and am now bearing witness to My presence among you.

48. The twelve tribes of the people of Israel surround Me, and I entrust My Word to all of you so that, when the time comes, you may set out and bear witness to humanity of My presence.

49. Rise up in the final moments of My rally in this form; unite as if under a single worker, as if under a single community leader, so that I may depart with joy in My heart, for I have caused My people to form a single body and to have a single will.

50. I am invincible against the sin of humanity, and you will not be able to destroy My light, My love, and My mercy through your imperfections,

because I stand above all creation, and there is no force, however mighty it may be, that can overcome My wisdom and My power. That is why I speak to you and give you love, so that you may recognize Me as your Father and worship Me as God.

51. Workers in My field: I entrust My Word to you as good seed, so that at the end of your labor you may present it to Me multiplied.

52. Fulfill your mission so that the Father may fulfill the promises given to your Spirit. Why do you want Me to give you what you do not deserve? Why do you want to reap what you have not sown ? First, you must strive and work. I do not want your conscience to reproach you.

Be blessed, My children, because you understand your Father and wish to earn this reward through effort and work. You must strive for this goal, and just as people sacrifice themselves for a material goal—even to the point of losing their lives—so you must attain this spiritual goal, where you will not lose your lives. For if you persevere to the end, you will attain eternal life.

53. Earn merits so that you may reach the Promised Land. There you shall rest from the great struggle.

54. When two or three of My chosen ones gather together and lift their Spirits toward My Divinity, I will be with them and inspire them. In every place where you call upon Me, I will be present. For I have told you that every eye—whether sinful or not—will see Me, and all will feel My presence.

55. You workers are beneath the mighty tree, for you know that I await you with open arms. You know that it is to Me that you must present the fulfillment of your mission. For I alone will be able to judge it, because this is My business, and I am the Only One who can reward you or hold you accountable.

Yet you have trust in your Father and know that—no matter how harsh My rebuke may be—I also pour out My mercy and compassion upon you along with that rebuke. For I love you and have compassion on you, and I give you the strength to withstand the blow of My rebuke.

Each of you possesses a field on my farmland, and on it you must sow and reap. As your Father, I receive your efforts, your sacrifices, and your sufferings. I see your tears and encourage you with my word, so that you may continue to move forward, ever onward into eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 365

1. Disciples, I have seated you at My table, and there I have offered you the rich meal of My Instruction: My Body and My Blood, the Word and its meaning, so that through this nourishment you may be immortal and invincible in the great battles of life.

2. You surround Me, and the Master enters your hearts and sees your sorrow. Why, My children? I have prepared you for the true revelation—during this time when I have been with you and have revealed Myself through simple and humble people. Yet this has not been the best, nor the most perfect, of the forms I have chosen to connect with humanity. This has been a preparatory revelation so that the eyes of your Spirit may soon see Me coming "on the cloud," and then your soul, too, may commune with the angels in their exaltation.

3. The most perfect communication with the Master is that which will come according to the departure of My Word. The absence of these rallies will indeed cause many to falter in their faith—those who did not understand Me nor know how to interpret My Instructions. Yet those who have thoroughly studied My Word and have spent their time in works of love will know that I have set a limit on My revelation at the appropriate hour, at the opportune time, in order to entrust you thereafter to the Infinite, to eternity, and to the spiritual realm.

4. Watch and pray; this moment is decisive—it is the hour of trial, O My people! You must watch over humanity and over yourselves, for your prayer shall be like a cloak that covers them—and also like an indestructible wall that protects them. Temptation lies in wait for you in a thousand forms; do not let yourselves be led astray.

The Master gives you these prophecies, for you will drink a very bitter cup that the people have prepared for themselves—a cup that I drank in the Hereafter, and which I will now give you to drink. For you are now strong, for I have placed My wisdom and My readiness within your souls, and if you remain vigilant, you will be able to withstand the trials and storms.

5. What is in this cup that has left such a bitter taste on the Master's lips? It is the unbelief of this people; it is their disobedience, their materialism, their idolatry, their fanaticism, their lack of renewal, the meager level of spiritualization they have attained, and the little they have valued and made use of during the time of the Instructions —the discord and strife that have always reigned among this people, between the workers and among the congregations. And all of this together now forms

a cup that you yourselves will drink. But I give you the strength to endure the trial.

6. To you who hear this word, I say: You have not filled this cup, but you will nevertheless drink some of it, for you will be in the midst of the struggle and will not be indifferent—for you will confront the lack of sensitivity of those who, according to the surface, have always watched and prayed, yet in reality have been fast asleep in their routine— for you will have to stand up to the weak, the many victims of disobedience, and the desecration of many, because you will be soldiers of My work among yourselves and among outsiders.

7. I want you to be a shield tomorrow. But prepare yourselves, gather spiritual strength, so that you will not grow weak for even a moment. With these words, I encourage you to pray and prepare you for the battle, so that you may reach My bosom, the summit of the mountain where I am.

8. Come to Me, beloved people, and follow My commandment. Come to Me, Israel, and nourish yourselves with My Word, so that hunger and thirst may not afflict you. Blessed is the one who, upon hearing My Word, receives it with humility and keeps it in his heart. For the time will come when humanity seeks this bread, and you shall pass on to them what I have entrusted to you in My work.

9. Those times have passed, and your soul has evolved; you are now in an era in which you have attained progress and spiritualization.

10. In three eras I have placed My Law in your hands. My work is the same as that which I already gave you in the First Era, when I entrusted the Tablets of the Law to you through Moses, and he was your guide in the wilderness for forty years.

11. In the Second Era, I fulfilled this Law to redeem humanity. And in the Third Era, I have come again as the Holy Spirit to explain the same Law to you.

12. Afterward, you will deliver the testimony of My truth to humanity—this humanity that expects to see Me with its physical eyes in order to believe, and then denies Me.

13. It is a time of confusion in the world, a time of struggle for you. Three years before the end of 1950, I spoke to you at length so that you might prepare yourselves and unite spiritually. Yet now that 1950 is drawing to a close, many of you have gone astray in your materialism.

14. The struggle awaits you, and you must rise up as soldiers. I have entrusted you with the weapons so that you may be invincible in battle. Begin by conquering yourselves.

15. For many years I have entrusted My Word to you. Yet those who have not understood their Master ask that I reveal Myself for a while longer through human mind. But My Word is that of a King and must be fulfilled.

16. There will continue to be false disciples, and they will confuse humanity. Then humanity will cry out and say, "Where are You, my God? Where is Your truth? What is Your work? And where are Your chosen ones?"

17. According to My departure, you shall bear witness to My presence and be obedient to My Law, so that you may make this work known in all its purity.

18. Once My revelation through My messengers has come to an end, the world will rise for spiritualization, for light, for peace, and when the new generations come, there will be no more fanaticism or idolatry. Then they will seek Me in the Temple of the Holy Spirit, where I will be forever.

19. On this day of grace, I unite and gather the twelve tribes, who form My chosen people of Israel, at the foot of the mountain.

20. In this Third Era, you have been prepared through My Word and through the light of the Holy Spirit so that you may fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you from the beginning—that you may be the people obedient to My Law, the messengers of My Divinity among humanity.

21. On this day, I contemplate your preparation and receive your soul. Show Me what you have learned from Me. For I have poured out My Divine Word within you to give you Instruction, life, and spiritualization, so that you may be, spiritually, "in My image and likeness."

22. On this day, My fatherly gaze penetrates your being and searches everything. I see your souls prepared, and to them I give My commands, so that you may fulfill them, as has been written since the First Time and has also been confirmed in this time through My spokespeople.

23. As Master, I have been tireless in my work with you and have given you Instruction to make you my disciples. I have purified you and given you life through my blood. I have turned you away from other paths and have removed fanaticism and idolatry from you. You are now free from all of that because I have placed the truth in your hearts and souls, and through it I have spiritualized you; and today I am showing you a new page of the Book of Wisdom. Yet I will give you the full light—the revelation—from Spirit to Spirit.

24. You shall prepare your hearts and lift up your souls so that you may receive My wisdom in perfect dialogue between Spirits.

25. You shall develop your gifts and always be prepared so that My Holy Spirit may pour out upon you.

26. On this day, I say to you in My presence, in the presence of Mary, Elijah, and the Patriarchs of the First Age: You souls who constitute My chosen people of Israel, I consecrate you so that you may take the first steps toward fulfilling the great and sublime mission for which I have prepared you.

27. Accept the caress of My love and devote yourselves to fulfilling your mission among humanity.

28. Set out on all paths, show My work to your fellow human beings, and bear witness to Me; then, with My wisdom and My Instruction, you will give life to the "dead" and show My law to humanity.

29. Share with everyone the mercy I have entrusted to you; feel in your Spirit the responsibility for the work I have entrusted to you, and carry this cross to spiritualize the world.

Those of you who are prepared shall teach people—the "first" and the "last"—with My instruction. Be like torches that illuminate souls, and set the table with the bread of eternal life for those who are hungry and for those who seek My wisdom.

30. Bear witness through your works of mercy, which you carry within your souls. Strive tirelessly day after day and "watch" over humanity and yourselves, for I wish to see you united before My Divine Spirit.

31. I hold in my hand a book, the Book of Life. Write your names in it, Israel, so that you may have eternal life and receive from Me all that I have promised you since the beginning of time.

32. I leave you My presence, the presence of Elijah, and the tenderness of Mary. I am preparing the spiritual hosts so that they may unite with you in the Spirit and in truth. You shall be the temple of your God, for this is My will.

33. My sublime love descends as a blessed shadow to cover you on your path. For I see the moment in which you find yourselves and the trial the Spirit is undergoing.

34. With great concern, you are preparing yourselves to hear My Word on this day.

Blessed people: For eighty-four years the Master has been with you to instruct you. Yet I see that you still stammer over the first syllable and have been weak in the face of My commandments.

35. Humanity is disoriented, confused, and prey to the hungry wolf. Although My departure, as perceived by the human mind, is so near, you

do not know the great trial to which your Spirit will be subjected from this moment onward.

36. Know this, Israel: I have given you three years to attain great preparation, so that you might all be united and gathered like sheep in the fold of My love—so that you might strive and bring in great harvests—so that on this day you would not come into My presence with bowed heads and present to Me only the golden ear of grain.

37. But you have not fully understood My Word, nor have you grasped My inspiration. You have come to a standstill, left the cross behind on the path, and are troubled by your disobedience. Yet your struggle is not over: I will speak to you through revelation and intuition so that you may continue to work in My cause and remain spiritually united.

38. According to My departure, the spokespeople will become divided among themselves. My gaze sees all of this. Yet it is My will that you all have the same preparation. If you act in this way, I will keep you awake. I have left My Word and its meaning imprinted in your hearts, and what the "golden pens" have written down from My Instructions will constitute the Third Testament.

39. The Master will never depart from you, for to everyone who truly knows how to prepare himself to seek Me, I will give from Spirit to Spirit according to his elevation and spiritualization. I will reveal Myself as revelation, as intuition, and as inspiration, so that you may lead the multitudes and reach the summit of the mountain.

40. I will subject you to great trials, for every trial calls you to fulfill your duty and to obey.

41. Thus do I speak on this day to the flock that Elijah has chosen in this Third Era, and as a Father, I accept your fulfillment of your mission, your efforts, and your willingness.

42. Through the messengers, I have told you that you will hear My Word for the last time on the last day of the year 1950, and that whoever, according to that day, were to call upon My Ray or My Spiritual World to communicate in the same manner as before would fall into falsehood and deception. Today I repeat My instruction to you.

43. When the year 1951 begins, My Holy Spirit will enlighten you for the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, and as a Father, I will not turn My gaze or My love away from you.

44. On this day, a tear of love from My Spirit falls upon you, because you have been able to make use of My spiritual blessings and to feel My presence in your souls.

45. You will fulfill My missions on Earth, for I see that you are prepared, full of Instruction, strength, and wisdom.

46. You have been obedient to My will. I have spiritualized you on your life's journey, have removed the materialism that existed within you, and have made My presence tangible to you through the elevation of your soul.

47. I am opening a greater door—one that is, however, full of light and spiritual perfection—through which you will pass, and through which you will lead your fellow human beings to the realm of spiritualization.

48. I bestow prophecy, revelation, intuition, and true understanding of My Divine Will. You shall be like clarinets and trumpets that proclaim My teaching and thereby awaken humanity.

49. I await you on the mountaintop, and when you have fulfilled My commands, I will reward you with the laurel wreath. I will embrace you in My fatherly arms, and as a reward for your obedience, you will enter the Promised Land; and when you are with Me, I will say to you:

50. "Welcome, disciple, before the Book of Perfect Instruction."

51. From the moment you were marked with My divine light, you have received the difficult and great mission of standing up for humanity.

52. I see the misfortunes you have endured, yet truly, I tell you: It was not I who placed pain in your path. You brought it upon yourselves, and today I return to your soul what belongs to you. Yet I have filled you with My grace and told you: You are to be the strong ones of humanity and to pass on My light to them.

53. You must be a living example of love and mercy to your neighbors as you show them My work. For you are the children who were able to understand Me, and I see that you are ready to always listen to Me and follow in the footsteps of your Master.

54. For a long time, I have told you that people who have lost their way would come to you to ask for My instructions. Today I tell you: Show them in truth that you are not idolaters, that you live in the age of light, so that they may seek Me from Spirit to Spirit. Thus, they will find the loving Father, the almighty God, the best Healer, and also their best Friend.

55. When the philosophers come to you, you shall explain to them what they could not comprehend, and when the scientists come, you shall give them the light of My wisdom. For the light of My Holy Spirit is with all My people.

56. Beloved disciples of the Master: In this Third Era, I have announced to you that when the year 1950 comes to an end, I would cease to give you My Word through the human faculty of reason. Yet I have left you

words of comfort and guidance so that you may direct your actions accordingly, strengthen your faith, and become like your Master tomorrow.

57. In this era of spiritual and mental development, in which humanity struggles with itself and with diverse worldviews in search of the truth, you must undertake your work to ensure that humanity abandons the customs, rites, and habits of the past, so that it may come to know and understand spiritualization in its fullest sense.

58. In this day and age, the world fails to recognize one another: *a* brother kills another; women forget their modesty and dignity; parents fail to recognize their children, and children fail to recognize their parents. The value of a life is not sufficiently appreciated. People follow different ideals, and there is no unity among them. The leaders of nations do not understand one another.

59. That is why I have come in the Spirit and have made Myself known through the human mind, to make the world understand that My work is the lifeboat, and to remind them of the same teaching that I gave them in the Second Era.

60. The Master will not part from you, but He will no longer manifest Himself in this form, because you are entering a new phase of spiritual development in which it is necessary for you to develop your gifts. For only in this way will you provide proof that you have made use of My Instruction and that you are worthy to make My work known.

61. Only once did the "Word" of the Father manifest Himself with all His powers of force and love in a perfectly prepared body—that of Jesus. But in this present age, through My mercy and compassion, the "footstools" have been prepared so that the Spirit of Comfort—which is My own Spirit—might reveal Himself. If you prepare yourselves, you will receive My inspiration in a comprehensive way in the times to come.

62. Why have I come again, My children? Because, through his own instincts and passions, man has increasingly inclined toward that which distances him from spiritualization. He has followed such divergent paths that, in his attempt to understand My work, he has distorted it.

Humanity has stagnated spiritually because its spiritual development is not in harmony with its scientific development. People will not attain greater elevation by observing rituals, nor through fear of punishment or retribution for their deeds.

63. The soul, incarnated in one body or another, has had various experiences in order to come to know the virtues of good and the reprehensibility of evil. In this way, by feeling the satisfaction of doing

good out of love for the Creator, you will be able to attain eternal perfection.

64. My work is love, and love gives of itself without selfishness, without seeking benefits for itself. That is why it was necessary for Me to come to remind you of My teaching.

65. Each of you has been equipped by My light, and you have also felt the presence of exalted beings who have stood by you at the very moment you needed them. You have felt the Master's presence with you. I have walked alongside My children in their moments of tribulation and doubt. Who could doubt the manifestations that the Lord has permitted for the comfort of humanity in this time?

66. I do not restrict anyone. You are to let My work flourish and make it known according to your capacity. The practice of mercy will be the best experience for you, and through this virtue you will elevate yourselves spiritually.

67. These rallies, which you have received from Me through a messenger, are now coming to an end. But you will continue to receive My inspiration, for your soul has been enlightened by Me and prepared for the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit.

68. My spiritual work requires no material symbols or rites. It is the continuation of the teaching that Jesus left behind in the Second Era.

69. Spiritualism is not a religion; it is not a sect; it is not a new teaching; it is the law of all ages. It is the love, the forgiveness, and the light that Jesus left to the world in the Second Era. If you understand My Instruction and follow it, then you will be worthy to call yourselves spiritualists.

70. Those who, from 1950 onward, continue to lead their fellow human beings to believe that I still reveal Myself through the human mind will bring judgment upon themselves, and in due time they will face the consequences and awaken from their slumber.

71. The Father no longer reveals Himself in the present form, but everything I have given you remains preserved in writing.

72. I left behind My Word of Instruction and poured out My love so that all your works might be inspired by it. I have forgiven all offenses because I am forgiveness and love, because I reveal Myself in justice. But not in the way you understand it, when you think that I punish you by destroying you with the unleashed elements. No, My justice has been revealed to you when I have prepared and enlightened you so that you might understand Me; when I have shown you your own deeds and made you realize who you are and who you will become; and when I have revealed to you what

the world has brought upon itself and what humanity must receive through you.

73. You will gather to study My Word, which will be preserved in writing, and the more you understand it, the greater the strength and edification you will have.

74. I leave you united and convinced of the far-reaching impact my work will have on the world in the future. I have already told you that you are the sowers, but that you will not reap the harvest during your earthly lives. No. For what you will sow in this time is intended for the world of tomorrow.

75. My work shall be for you like a crystal-clear mirror that reflects your actions and enables you to recognize yourselves.

76. My people: I will not leave you alone. Whenever it is necessary, I will be with you, and when you speak in My name, I will be there, bestowing love and mercy.

77. According to your readiness, you will be able to receive from Me life, inspiration, love, knowledge, understanding, strength, healing power, and all that you lack, whenever you are in harmony with Me.

78. Your stage of purification is to come to an end so that you may begin your stage of ascent. In this way, you will feel the indescribable bliss in your soul as you merge with the love of your Heavenly Father.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 366

My peace be with you!

1. From the mountaintop of the New Zion, I send you My Word, O beloved people. In essence, presence, and force, I reveal Myself for the last time through the human mind—a means chosen by My Divine Will in this Third Era to reveal Myself, to pour out My Word among humanity, and to prepare them for the perfect revelation from Spirit to Spirit, and through this preparation to receive from humanity the perfect worship of My Divinity.

2. This has been a time of preparation in which the Father, surrounded by His spiritual hosts, has given you Instruction, thereby opening before you the Great Book of Life, the Book of Divine Wisdom, the Book of the Seven Seals, so that this people, as it reads page by page, may hear the Divine Explanation of all His Instructions and be transformed into disciples of the Holy Spirit, into strong apostles who, through their example, their way of thinking, and their words, bring My work close to the hearts of this humanity, of this world, which at this very moment, as I give you My final message, is tossing and turning in its affliction, in its pain, and in its own blood.

3. I have come to you and have seen that you are prepared. In the prayer you offer to the Father, O beloved people, I see the establishment of a sanctuary that invites Me to dwell within it. It is your own heart, O my children. In it I receive the offering, your sweet fragrance, and at the foot of the spiritual altar I see your harvest—that which you have worked for and reaped over time, and which you have now brought to its peak, having been My workers.

My gaze—as Judge, as Father, and as Master—assesses the seed within each of you. It contains your struggles, your desires for spiritual progress, your sufferings, the ideals you have seen come to fruition, and those you have not yet seen blossom. But the humility of your Spirit has offered its sacrifice, which I truly receive. My fatherly hand reaches out to receive the fruit you offer Me.

4. The consciousness of My people is becoming clearer, and they are judging themselves. Their memory is becoming clearer, and they recall those moments—that morning prayer, so blissful for their souls, when they first set out on the path they are on today, when they heard the voice that resounded in the wilderness—and also the moment when it was addressed to them. And from that day on, despite misfortunes, obstacles, and thorns, you have followed in my footsteps step by step.

5. How much have you experienced, how much have you seen and felt, and finally you have reached that date so feared by My people! This day of judgment, of conscience, and of preparation!

6. No one knew whether the Father had granted them the privilege of witnessing the last of My rallies in this present earthly life and in their current physical form. Yet here you are! According to your progress, you have become one heart, one worker, one flower that exudes a fragrance reaching as high as My throne. And because of this spiritual preparation, I come to you once more, full of strength, light, peace, and grace, to say to you, O beloved people: You are not forsaken. Do not allow sadness to enter your hearts—do not allow despondency to overcome you when you no longer hear My Word through these messengers. Do not look back; always move forward; seek in the very heart of My work the encouragement that will lead you, step by step, to the goal.

7. The people have prepared themselves, and beyond, above you, heaven, too, stands ready. It is arrayed like a bride awaiting the arrival of her bridegroom, and this universal preparation possesses the purity of a virgin, the fragrance of flowers, and the light of a new dawn.

Beyond you, but there, to where your spirit has risen in this moment of glory and judgment, are the great spirits who surround the Father— the spirits still unknown to you, whom you will see and love tomorrow as your own brothers and sisters, as your messengers who, from the Infinite, have illuminated the path of your existence like radiant stars; and among them are also those whom you know according to their names. It is Moses with the Law in his spirit, with the imperishable, unchanging Law. They are the patriarchs, the apostles, the prophets, the martyrs, the saints, the righteous, the innocent, and the great penitents. Each one has prepared himself.

8. The Spiritual Valley shines down upon you, and even the forces of nature raise their voices like heralds to stir the soul, the heart of man, and tell him: “This hour is like the one in which Jesus breathed his last on the cross.” Indeed, at this very moment I could repeat my seven words from the Second Era, which I proclaimed while hanging on the cross: “ ” But truly, I tell you, they are already inscribed in the consciousness of humanity with divine blood.

9. I have come with new words, which nevertheless contain the same light, the same essence, and the same wisdom, so that man may not say that the Holy Spirit merely repeated the instructions revealed in times past.

10. If you prepare yourselves and delve ever deeper into what is shining down upon you at this very moment, you will be able to behold the Almighty on His throne, just as John did in his vision. It is He who speaks to you—He whose face cannot be seen—He who has only given a glimpse that He is the King of Kings and the Almighty. It is precisely He who, at this very moment, speaks to you from the highest peak of the Mountain of New Zion and allows Himself to be seen by every spiritual eye that lifts itself up and prepares itself. He is also surrounded by the elders—twelve at His right hand and twelve at His left—by the patriarchs of the tribes of God's Chosen People, by the apostles of the Second Age, the successors of Jesus. They are the ones who eternally surround the Father, so that from there they may continue to shine down upon you for all eternity.

Some give you life on this earth—the blood, the strength, and the beginning of the path. Others will give you spiritual life by bearing witness to my work, my Passion, and my Word. And at this very moment, together with the Father, they are judging their people, assessing their seed, examining their own fruit, and likewise bowing before the Divine Judge.

11. Yet My judgment at this very moment concerns not only the disciples of the Third Era, nor only the twelve spiritual tribes, some of whose members are incarnate and others in the spiritual state. My judgment is all-encompassing. Every creature, every soul, is weighed at this very moment on My Divine Scales. And after they have been prepared, I set them once more on the sure path.

12. From the beginning of My rally through the human mind, the day—the hour set by My justice for the end of My rally—has been announced to you from messenger to messenger, from generation to generation, from worker to worker.

For the Father, this time has been but a moment in eternity, but for this people, it has been a long and sufficient time for their preparation, their spiritual transformation, and their revival among humanity, and the end of this period was set by My Will for 1950.

13. I have not dedicated this year solely to you. It has been a grace bestowed by the Father of humanity, as He caused the light of the Master to shine in every conscience, shook the very foundations of institutions, and stirred those people who, in sects and churches, put on a show of clerical duties—so that humanity might come to its senses in this time, in this year, through vigil and prayer, so that it might attain peace, harmony, and brotherhood, might remove the cup of suffering from their lips, and might transform their murderous weapons into tools of labor.

14. Everything was bestowed upon this world at the beginning of the year 1950. Spiritualy, I sent all My children My message of peace, encouragement, and light. I have blessed all paths and granted fertility to all seeds.

But now, at the end of the year, as I come to receive the harvest from the hand of man, as I question his own conscience—what does he offer Me? What is it that this world presents to Me?: Its disobedience, its materialism, its distrust of My Divine Justice, its lack of reverence in the face of My force.

But truly, I tell you, this people whom I have taught is like a mirror of all humanity; it is a reflection of the discord that reigns in the world. For if you see that this world is divided into power blocs, you, too, have divided yourselves into spiritual power blocs. If the great peoples, the great nations of the earth, intend to absorb the rest, to incorporate them into themselves and enslave them, then I also see among this people many who want to be first and who want to draw the others to their side. And when you see the murderous war among humanity, in those great peoples and nations— when you see that people are marching toward death with the new weapons they have created—I also see among this people those who arm themselves with new weapons to destroy people's faith, to elevate some above others, to cause the "first" to humiliate the "last" and to reject one another. Yet if this world has distrusted Me, I accept its distrust; I allow Myself to be put to the test and I am truly subjected to a trial. But you—how will you stand before My judgment, O people?

15. Having received your fruit, having showered you with blessings, I say to you: The spiritual cannot die. Only sin will vanish. The passions will pass away; the proud forces of this humanity will likewise fall, and not one stone of them will be left upon another. That human science intended to serve evil and destruction will be destroyed by My justice, and even among you I will eliminate your deceit, your worldly mindset, and discord, and I will preserve only your soul, into which I have placed the light of the Sixth Seal— that chapter which has opened in this time and in which it is written that in it you will experience the great day of the Lord's Divine Justice.

16. This is a great day; it does not consist of twenty-four hours. For you do not know how long the Day of Judgment will last; you do not know when it will end. But in any case, you are already at the climax of the ages and are living under the judgment of the Lord.

17. "Watch and pray during this time," I have taught you. You are My seed, you are My disciples, you are My people, whom I will send among

the other peoples of this earth, whom I will lead into the darkness because you are the light—whom I will send into the midst of the sick, the lepers, and the desperate, so that you may bring light and comfort, balm and peace to them. I will bring orphans and widows before your eyes, misery in all its forms, sin at its lowest level, so that in the face of these images of tribulation, abandonment, and death, your soul may be lifted up, your feelings may awaken, your heart may open as a gushing spring of love, and you may finally fulfill among humanity the divine destiny that I have ordained for you from the very beginning.

18. When will you see the Sun of Righteousness again in your world? When will you see peace again in the hearts of people? When will you, O beloved people, hear a song, a hymn of praise for peace, rising from the soul of man to the heart of the Father?

19. Indeed, you will still have to witness great events unfold in this world before that time comes. The Sixth Seal is still open, and I will yet have to turn many pages before the Seventh Seal is unsealed among you.

20. What signs will I give you so that you may recognize throughout the world that the Seventh Seal is opening for humanity? When a great silence has fallen over the entire world. This will be my sign. But what will this great silence be like, O people, through which you can bear witness to an astonished humanity that it marks the end of one era and the beginning of another?

21. Once the wars have ceased for a short time, once the forces of nature have calmed, once the persecution of My laws and My teaching has ceased, then a great silence will fall upon humanity, and this silence will be the announcement that the Seventh Seal is opening to reveal its secrets to humanity. It is the final part of the Book that you must come to know, that your Spirit must possess so that it may recognize the Father and recognize itself.

22. Spiritualization will manifest itself throughout all of humanity. The time of the struggle is very near; the omens are already drawing closer. People will bring them upon themselves. I will visit the heads of the churches, the priests, all clergy, and pastors with My justice. At that moment, they will feel My judgment deep within their spirits. There is not a single one who is at peace at this hour. Some bow their heads, others sob, and still others try to silence the voice of their conscience. But all feel Me, all sense Me, because at this very moment I am with them all.

23. I wish to discover within humanity the Church that Peter founded, yet I see that no sanctuary has been built upon that cornerstone. How few have sacrificed themselves by following in his footsteps.

I see the great churches, the great religious organizations, the splendor and the wealth, the glory and the force, but I see no spiritual splendor; I see no robes of virtue; I find no force that is part of My universal force. And truly, I say to you, I see that those "Successors of Peter" weep in the Spiritual Valley when they look upon those who have followed in their footsteps and led humanity into misfortune and death—that the lips of those who call themselves apostles and Successors of Peter in this age speak of love, of Christ, of world peace, yet behind their words they stir up murderous wars. Peter did not sow death. I took the sword from his hand. I taught him to lay down his life in order to give life to others. I taught him to shed *his* blood so that it might be like a seed of love, like a testimony to the truth, like a true seal of his own works, and he fulfilled this until the end of his life's journey.

24. Therefore, in this Third Era, when I judge the deeds of those whom I left among humanity as examples and messengers, I can only tell people that they have built on sand like fools, and that they have not known how to build upon the unshakable rock of Peter, upon which man was to build the true Church for his Father and Lord. I also tell you: Of all that glory, of all that force, not one stone will be left upon another.

But what will the masses do afterward? What will the flocks do without a shepherd and without a fold? Where will the sheep direct their steps when the bells no longer call them to the sheepfold?

25. Then, O people, when the sheep direct their bleating toward the beyond, when they seek their Shepherd on the summit of the mountain, then My Kingdom will come to all. I will come "in the clouds," in accordance with My promise and the words of My prophets, and every eye—of sinners and of the righteous alike—will see Me. Then, shaken by the spiritual and startled by the truth, people will look upward and forget everything that lies beneath their feet. And they will no longer gaze upon sanctuaries of granite, nor will their ears continue to hear the tolling of bells. Then humanity—awakening from heart to heart, from people to people, and from nation to nation—will rise up in longing for the Holy Spirit, who has opened His treasure chest to reveal the treasure and place it within all people of good will.

26. But in that time—who will be the interpreters of My revelations? Who will explain the mysteries of the Holy Spirit to humanity, which by then will already have awakened to the Father?

27. You know well that you will be these ones, that you will be scattered by Me to various parts of the globe, so that your voices may be like trumpets in the midst of the night—so that your testimonies may be

powerful works that move the hearts of people. Then you will be able to say to the world: “Here is the Sixth Seal in all its splendor!” Here is the Sixth Seal at the height of its time! Here is the Holy Spirit, communicating with the human spirit—the Shepherd who seeks the sheep and lets it hear His voice, His Word, His melody without the mediation of anything material!” And many will listen to you, because you will be the ones who walk with firm steps.

No hesitation will be seen in you; there will be no stammering on your lips. You will bring your clear, profound, and comprehensive testimony to all those who wish to receive it. And you will be regarded as apostles, heard as prophets, and received within the bosom of congregations, homes, and institutions as pioneers and messengers of my divinity!

28. Be strong, O people! Be prepared, and allow My work to penetrate deeply into you. Cherish it, hold it fast there, for you will now study it. Truly, I tell you, even though you already understand much of My work, you do not yet comprehend everything. During the time of reflection that I grant you, you will be able to understand many lessons that will surprise you. You now live in the Third Era, yet you have not yet truly understood how to interpret the prophets of the First Era. You have not delved deeply into the Word that Jesus spoke to you in that Second Era, and you have not yet taken into your understanding the Work that the Holy Spirit has revealed to you. Yet you will have to merge these three Testaments, these three revelations, into a single whole within your spirit, for they all represent a single Law, a single Book, a single Path, and a single Truth.

29. The time is drawing near when the books of the First and Second Eras will return to your hands, before your eyes, and into your Spirit; and then you will be able to understand the past through the present, and confirm the present through the Instructions revealed in times past.

30. I have permitted the human hands of My messengers to record the history that is your past. In this Third Era, I have made Myself known through these spokesmen whom I have chosen and prepared, in order to convey new revelations to you. This is your present.

I have also spoken to you in a prophetic tone and have raised up prophets in this Third Era so that they may speak to you of the events that are to come, and this prophecy is your future.

The past, the present, and the future are like you; they encompass everything. It is the eternity that I grant you, in which you live, and which you are to possess according to My will, so that you may not possess only earthly time, nor be merely Lords of this time.

31. Spread out your spiritual arms! Spread out your wings! Open your eyes and embrace eternity, for you are spiritualists who are aware of life, of the purpose of events, and who understand all that has been, all that is, and all that will be. My light has enabled you to understand much, and you will understand even more as you prepare yourselves.

You will stand before theologians and theosophists, and they will be amazed. Then let there be no cowardice in you; let not your faith fail you, O Israel, for then you would tremble before those who are truly, truly not great in My eyes. Other spiritual eyes, too, will regard you as equals—as "workers" of this age—as souls who today form part of My spiritual choirs, who have long been among you as workers in these fields, as trailblazers, messengers, and bearers of My voice.

32. Behold, O seer! Feel, O beloved people, these great legions that are here, who are with you, their souls full of love, full of respect, full of joy.

There are Roque Rojas, Damiana Oviedo; all the messengers are there who have departed to the Spiritual Valley—the "workers," the "pillars," the community leaders, and many of those who bear the spiritual mark of My identification and form a people, a legion of spiritual workers, who are mingling among you at this very moment to form the people of the Third Era—the spiritual workers of this Third Era—who are preparing to receive the Holy Spirit, who is revealing Himself among humanity. They, too, present to Me the fulfillment of their mission, show Me their harvest, and help you in your preparation so that you may be worthy to present it to the Father.

33. All of you are united in this blessed hour, in this moment of judgment and love, and form a single family, a single people before the Father. In what realm is your soul vibrating at this very moment?: In the spiritual realm. That is why you feel this peace and this bliss. You have forgotten the misfortunes of the world. You no longer feel the weight of your burden, and the bitterness in your mouth is, at this moment, nothing but sweetness. Why, people? Because you have risen above human beings, religious notions, and all sects. You rise secretly, humbly, because your cry of joy finds no echo in the vastness of this world. Yet there, in the spiritual realm, you see the exaltation, the dematerialization of all beings, as they pay homage to the Creator.

34. You feel that you are surrounded and enveloped by an infinite number of beings who make their presence felt because they have been awakened by the voice of justice. Yet when you hear it resound through the human voice, the entire world perceives it in the innermost depths of the Spirit, and you ask Me: "Father, will the Kingdom of Heaven, Your

Kingdom, now be fully with us?" But the Father says to you: "I wish, I wish that you would already carry the Kingdom of Heaven within your hearts. But to this day you have not yet achieved this, O soldiers of My cause!"

35. You will still have to struggle; you will still have to work and suffer in order to achieve your unity. But it is the attainment of your own unity that will make you feel that the Kingdom of the Father is within the very depths of your hearts. This Kingdom is the Second Jerusalem, the white city, where, according to My will, you are to dwell. Its gates stand open, its inhabitants are prepared, and within its walls reign peace, salvation, and eternal life.

You will have to walk a little longer along the path, and then you will have reached this city. Today, as in the First Age, as with Moses, I can say to you: "Behold the Promised Land on the horizon!"

36. In his final hour, Moses did not see your entry into the Promised Land. Nor could the Master, on the eve of his death as a human being, see the people's turning toward His Law. When the Lord had climbed a mountain, just as Moses had ascended one in the First Age, and He saw earthly Jerusalem sinning as it always had, sunk into its centuries-long slumber, the Master's eyes and heart shed tears for that beloved city, and He cried out: "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you have not recognized the good that was among you! I wanted to gather you together, just as the lark gathers her chicks. But you have fallen asleep and have not felt my footsteps, nor heard my words."

In these times, at this very hour, I say the same to you, O people: "Israel, Israel, you have had Me with you for so long, yet you were unable to love one another with the love with which I have loved you. You have not united, even though the Father has inspired you with this love and this brotherhood so many times, and He had transformed Himself into the lark, under whose wings all the chicks could have found a place and recognized one another. But as in times past, the strength remains within you so that you may continue the journey of life.

37. Will you arrive to take possession of the Promised Land?

38. Yes, beloved people. Even from here, you can already glimpse the lights of the Great City. Even here, you can already catch the scent of its gardens. From here, too, you can already hear the voices of its inhabitants, and this sense of reality encourages you on your path, so that you do not stray from it. This beautiful heavenly panorama ceaselessly invites you to press forward, so that you may reach its gates and finally say: "I have taken the Promised Land through my own efforts."

39. The faith and courage of Moses led you to the Promised Land in the First Era—a land that was a reflection of the heavenly Fatherland, the eternal homeland. The blood of the Lamb, the blood of the Master, saved you in the Second Era. This is your reward. No one will be able to snatch from Me what is Mine. And in this era, My Word—conveyed through the human faculty of reason—lifts you up on the path once again—a means through which I have revealed to you the great teachings of the Third Era. It is the light of your conscience that does not allow you to stray from the path; it is that same open breach for the truth.

Never stray from it, for the times of war—a war of words and worldviews, a war of perspectives and interpretations of my work—are approaching. Never misunderstand my law, my revelations, or my teaching, but beware of the interpretations that your fellow human beings give them. Subject the interpretations and explanations that others give to my law to your own judgment and spiritual discernment, and if you deem that interpretation to be correct, then accept it. If others should be ahead of you in understanding, be impartial and just, and grant first place to those who have awakened before you and have understood how to discover, at the core of my work, its truth, its eternal value, and its light.

40. Once again, I leave you like sheep among wolves. But these sheep are prepared; they do not go without a shepherd. They know the safe path and know where the sheepfold is. As long as you walk on the path, you have nothing to fear. For it is easier for a wolf to become a sheep than for a sheep to become a wolf. But should you stray from the path and slip into the guise of pride, disobedience, self-importance, or materialism, then you would become predatory wolves, ravenous wolves. But then, woe to you! For there will be stronger wolves and a stronger justice, traps, and abysses.

41. My Way is written in your conscience. Soon you will have no more shepherds of souls on earth, nor clergy who celebrate rites before your eyes, nor places of worship that symbolize the universal temple of God. You will have the whole world as your temple, and before your Spirit, the Lord, the Master, your loving Jesus, full of wisdom and love, always ready to hear you. You will have no other altar than your heart, nor any other guide than your own conscience.

42. These lessons have been revealed to you and have taken shape in your Spirit. You will no longer be able to stray from the path, for you have come to know it well.

When the world sees you living without earthly gods, without rituals, and without spiritual leaders, it will be outraged, will condemn you, and

will fail to recognize that it is your works, your virtue, and your very lives that will bear witness to My truth—and that it is these very things that will ensure you do not remain alone. For you will not only spread My work through your lips; you must live it, because *one* deed of your life is worth more than a thousand of your words, however convincing they may be. Love, gentleness, sacrifice—in this way the world will recognize Me in you.

43. I leave you behind as teachers in My stead, and even though you always feel like little children with Me, among people you will be like masters, like older siblings, who impart to those who lag behind everything that I have given you. And if, because of their love and their devotion to My work, they should become greater than you, grant them that and smile—but with a smile of love, of spiritual satisfaction. For a new time will truly come for you, in which you will catch up with them on the path, so that all may be equal, because you have all come forth in the same way from the very beginning and must also reach Me as equals.

You will all be great enough to understand Me. You will all be spiritual beings endowed with force, wisdom, and love, so that you may feel and understand the Father and, together with Him, rule the universe, as is My will.

For at present, you are higher human beings in relation to those who are lower; yet just as I have entrusted this world to you so that you might rule over it, so too, when I bring you into My Kingdom, you will all be princes before the Father and rule over all creation. You will then be rulers of true greatness. No one will feel superior to another. Love will guide all your deeds, and you will always possess perfect spiritual bliss by loving the Father and loving yourselves. You will not feel that the Father or your neighbor is absent or distant. *One* world will be beside the other world, just as one home stands beside another home at present.

44. Thus, people, thus, disciples, I wish to lead you to perfection; thus, according to My will, you shall reach this great "City," which has been prepared from eternity, so that you may be its inhabitants, its eternal residents, in this peace and in this perfection.

45. Everything I have revealed to you from 1866 to 1950 through the form of communication used thus far can be found in the Book of the Seven Seals, and all the events of this humanity confirm what is written therein. I have always made Myself known to My children. At present, you still have this form of revelation, which will now come to an end for you.

46. A new way of revealing Myself will come: the perfect form of spirit-to-spirit communication. Spiritual revelation will reach a high degree of perfection among humankind, but it will not attain its highest degree until

you have left the world and your physical bodies. Through this gift, I will continue to elucidate many mysteries and will give you new and great revelations. People will embark on the path of spiritualization, and on this path they will find the light for their endeavors, for their missions, for their tasks, and for their science.

47. Through the dialogue from Spirit to Spirit, I will continue to be sought and questioned by all. Through this means, I will speak to My children and inspire them. Blessed is he—I tell you on this day—who seeks Me through this grace with humility, gentleness, and reverence, for he will find in Me a rich and inexhaustible source of light, revelation, and blessings. But woe to him who seeks Me in a wicked manner, for I will visit him to make him understand his error. If he should still be foolish, he will come into contact only with the apparent light, which is darkness and temptation!

48. According to the beginning of my Instructions, you have come to me. You have arrived at my feet, weary from the journey, sick—and many of you without anything good. My Word and my expressions of love overcame all unbelief. My spiritual essence triumphed over materialism. I transformed hard hearts, which were like rock, into sensitive ones, and made sinners my servants. I led the men and women who indulged in vice through a process of renewal to transform them into my workers. Many who were unable to guide their own steps, I transformed into church leaders to sharpen people's consciences.

Many profane lips were later called upon to utter the Divine Word. Many uneducated and clumsy minds, which had been closed to the light of science and human knowledge, willingly opened themselves to grant access to the light of the Spiritual World. But truly, I tell you: I have not divided My called ones into classes, castes, or family lineages. I have not rejected the scientist, nor have I turned away the scribe. I did not close the doors to the educated, for often the educated have understood Me sooner and better than the uneducated. In other cases, the uneducated and the ignorant have recognized sooner that the enlightenment of the soul has taken place within them.

49. I have called everyone. I have sent a messenger, a herald, to guide My children on their path, and while many have been obedient and responsive to the voice of My call, others have been deaf and have never come to Me. But among those who have persevered—some in their conviction, in their faith; others to overcome their unbelief until they triumphed; still others in their illness until they regained their health; and

yet others who have said to Me, “Father, if You do not wish to heal me, I will follow You even so.”

50. From all these who have loved Me, I formed My body of “workers,” my new band of apostles, and I have permitted the existence of numerous humble and meager places of gathering so that the people might assemble in their shade and there receive My Divine revelation through My spokespeople, the bearers of gifts, the church leaders, the “pillars,” the seers, the “golden pens,” and the “foundation stones.” For I have spoken to this people through the seven gifts, which embody the seven Spirits (before God’s throne); I have guided them and prepared them. Despite the imperfections of My chosen ones, despite their mistakes and their lack of understanding, I have always revealed My work—be it in a word, in a vision, or in a trial—so that this might serve as an incentive and encouragement for this people, and so that those who had already believed in the truth of this revelation might never again doubt.

51. Although many have turned their backs on Me, many have remained on the path and have followed Me until the end of this period. You are these steadfast ones, these workers, these leaders of multitudes of people. For you have all drawn multitudes of souls and hearts in your wake and have witnessed the transformation of these very multitudes in their health, their morality, and their religious practice. Although you saw them as wretched, sick, needy, and ignorant in their first steps, you now perceive light on the lips of the multitudes of Israel, truthfulness in their actions, renewal in their lives, and longing, desire, and perfection in their worship of God.

52. I have withheld My Word from no one. I have always been at the ready for this people, and through all these intermediaries I have poured forth essence, truth, and life. Not all have known how to prepare themselves; not in all have I discovered spiritualization. For those who have achieved the most, this has come about because of their preparation, their elevation, and their devotion to My work. But now the last day has come, which I have announced to all. For there is not a single person who does not know that on this date the Father must bring His Word to an end forever, in the form in which you have received it.

53. Is the people ready for this event?

54. Is the disciple strong enough for this trial?

55. I see some as strong and others as weak, and the Master says to the strong: Pray for the weak! And to those who are awake: Watch over those who are asleep! And to those who have advanced the most: Feel a sense of responsibility toward those who have been left behind! And to those

who have received the most: Be aware of this and share these Instructions with others when the time comes!

56. Yet the Father asks all His people: Why do you wish to hold the Master back any longer? Why do you demand that the Father go against His own word and thereby set an example of imperfection for you? Have you not understood that I am unchanging, that I am unyielding, that I am perfect? Do you lack, perhaps, My word, which I have patiently imparted to you over so many years?

57. My Word has been a perfect work that has now come to an end among you. You have the gifts, you have the teaching, you possess My revelations. I have prepared you: What more can you ask for? What more do you want from the Father, O people?

58. Yet those who are asleep—the disobedient ones who have grown accustomed to desecrating, to transgressing My commandments, and to saying, "We can disregard the Word of the Lord . He can grant His people anything. Our will be done"—they rise up.

59. Alas, truly, these do not know what they are saying, nor do they know what they are exposing themselves to, for the Father's judgment could be unleashed!

60. The great Day of the Lord's Justice is already upon you, and human justice—vigilant, menacing, and enlightened by My divine justice—may also step in to judge the deeds of mankind!

61. All who have accepted a Divine Work, a Spiritual Word—all who have used My teaching and My laws to govern people, to instruct them, to restrain them from their vices and sins, and to lead them onto the path of eternity—stand before the judgment seat. Among them, you, Israel, are first, and according to your rank, all the religions follow.

62. Here are My scales! Here are My justice and also My relentless sword! Do not distrust Me any longer, My people! Do not be like this humanity, which, in the Year of Reflection, the Year of Forgiveness and Reconciliation, rose up, took up its murderous weapons, stained the white page of peace with the blood of brothers, and—truly, I tell you—set itself above My proposal for peace!

63. Woe to the world! It stands on the brink of its abyss! It is close to emptying the great cup of suffering to the dregs, and it will have to utter a great cry of anguish so that it may awaken.

64. This is what man has willed. I have offered him My peace, have offered him My love, have drawn closer to him, and yet—he wants nothing of My Kingdom; he wants his own. Nor does he want anything of My force—he has preferred his own force. Nor does he want any of my

festive robes—he wishes to continue cloaking himself in pride. He does not want life in eternity; he wants only temporal force and death, which will settle the accounts for all of humanity's deeds.

65. I have predestined a place for all who seek My peace and who meet their death in the unjust wars of mankind. For there are many who stand on the battlefields with weapons in their right hands, yet their conscience speaks to them. That weeping conscience, that despair in the heart, says to the Father: "Forgive me, for I am sowing death. For in doing so, I am hurting You."

66. These are the ones who have felt Me. I will save them. Pray for them, people. Many will return to peace; many will return home. Those who fall, those who leave their bodies behind amid the rubble, will rise gloriously in Spirit, for My voice calls them to this realm of peace and justice to tell them: On earth you have found no justice, but My justice endures and calls you, surrounds you, and brings you to life.

67. You will still experience many painful trials. The year 1951, the beginning of which is only a few hours away, will bring with it a "gift" of trials for humanity; and if the year 1950, which was prepared with the Father's light, was overshadowed by human tragedy, drenched in their own blood, and shaken by great events—truly, I tell you, the year 1951 will shake humanity even more.

68. You who are a part of Me and have been prepared to survive all these trials must not cease to "watch," must not cease to pray. Remember that you are like a "mantle of peace." Bear in mind that you are the keepers of the balm. Remember that you are a source of comfort in this world, and that is why I am not taking you with Me at this hour—an hour in which you wish to remain united with My Universal Ray and My spiritual world, and not leave this world so that you may experience the Highest Kingdom. That time has not yet come for you. Remain with humanity and be a blessing and a source of forgiveness for them.

69. Your weapons are ready. Your strength will carry you forward to the end. But truly, I tell you: Do not think that these misfortunes are felt only by you. Know that in every trial I grant you a grace. Every suffering and misfortune will be accompanied by a blessing and a proof of love for you.

70. I have spoken to you as a Judge. I have been with you as a Judge, yet My judgment is universal. As a Master, you have had Me throughout all these years of Instruction, which reached their climax in the last three years—years I dedicated to commemorating those three years during which I preached in the Second Era, and also as a remembrance of the three eras.

My teaching as Master is my entire Word. My revelation as the Holy Spirit is all that I have told you during this entire time of Instruction. This book is written with the fire of the Holy Spirit into your conscience, into the very flesh of your heart, where my Word will remain indelible. It extends out to the whole world. And everything that has been placed within you—which in past times was an impenetrable mystery—is now illuminated in this Third Era by rays of light that are wondrous to your Spirit.

71. I leave you behind as interpreters of My work, My Word, and My commandments. See how people, in their desire to penetrate the Word of the Lord, His Law, His prophecies, and all that John delivered to humanity in accordance with My divine command, have only become confused! How will people, theologians, and interpreters be able to arrive at the truth? Through the testimony you bear of what the Holy Spirit spoke to you.

The Holy Spirit has shed light in all His instructions. He has concealed nothing. All veils have been lifted, and the treasury has been opened to the people. You are the stewards of this light, for you have been called disciples and children of the Holy Spirit. Go, then, to the people and help them understand. You will see how much joy there will be in them when they are finally able to read the writings and understand what they could not grasp before—the prophecies they have seen fulfilled, and those that are yet to come to pass.

72. In this way you will live up to this lofty calling, O prophets and apostles of the Holy Spirit, O blessed people of Israel! Thus you have been My disciples in this age; thus you have had Me as your Master; yet I want you to finally recognize Me as your Father.

73. Once again you are seated at My table of love. You are all My disciples. I have always divided the loaf of bread into twelve pieces, and the twelve tribes of My people have eaten an equal share.

At the Holy Supper—the last time I ate surrounded by my apostles during that Second Age—I said to them as I took the bread: “Take and eat; this is my body.” I blessed the wine and gave it to them to drink, saying: “Drink; this is my blood.” But afterward I added: “Do this in remembrance of me!”

74. Throughout the entire Second Age, humanity has been nourished by this symbol. But when the Father appeared among you once more—no longer in the body through Jesus, but spiritually “among the clouds,” and He made Himself known through the light of His Divine Spirit by means of humble, human creatures—I told you: Times have changed, times have

passed, and today My *Word* is the body, , and its meaning is the blood. Your communion with the Master is spiritual.

But at this very moment, as I give you My Word for the last time in this form, I say to you: Do not forget that this Word, which has been nourishment, essence, and life for you—salvation and renewal, health and hope for this people—contains eternal essence, and that even when you no longer hear it through the voices of the messengers, it will always be within you as a source of life, as bread, as exquisite food, as balm, and as hope.

75. Preserve what I leave you, and carry it always in your soul. But if you wish to enter into perfect communion with your Master, if you wish to receive Him fully into your heart, your preparation and the purity of your thoughts and heart will suffice to allow your soul to escape, and it will know how to find Me very quickly. It will find Me transformed into food, into nourishment full of life and good flavor.

76. Prepare yourselves in this way, O people, so that you may always enter into this perfect communion. You will never lack My encouragement and My peace.

You are seated around Me, eating this bread of life, and the Master says to you as well, just as He did in another time: Among the humble, among those who have loved Me deeply—among those who have followed Me patiently and perseveringly despite the trials—there are some who will hand My work over to the hands of human justice. Some will continue to distort My work, My own Word, and My Testament for a pittance, and you ask yourselves once again: "Will I, perhaps, turn from a diligent and obedient worker into a traitor tomorrow?"

"Who is that Master?" your Spirit asks Me, and I tell you: You do not know. But at this very moment, I am preparing you, I am giving you strength, so that you may leave it to Me alone to judge you.

77. If, on your journey, you see the traitor, the insincere, the hard-hearted, the weak, the unbeliever, the blasphemer, or the worldly-minded person rising up, then forgive him—yes. Speak to him with love, with this word of judgment with which I have spoken to you. But let it be My judgment, not yours, O people, for yours is not yet perfect.

As you work within My work and fulfill it, think that there are no traitors—forget that there are worldly-minded people, and think that there are only those who are obedient. Do not condemn anyone; love, forgive, and simply work. For behind the fulfillment of your mission, My justice will stand and determine all things, restoring to all their light and perfection; within My work and My laws, it will correct and make worthy

those who are perfect at the beginning of their lives and likewise at their end.

78. My final words—do you really believe that I can guide you from the height of a cross? Humanity has not been renewed. Lamentations reach Me; the blasphemies of men come to Me; the deafening din of men's wars; the weeping of children; the despair of men and women. I see sorrow and poverty; I see empires in decline and forces on the verge of collapse; the breath of death throughout all humanity. And amid all these voices of curses and incantations, a voice resounds among humanity and reaches Me, moving My Divine Spirit. It is a word that says, "Come!" It is what this world says to Me: "Come!" Because the Spirit has My promise, because people know that I announced My return, because people have awakened one another by saying, "The Lord announced that He would return." For in the face of the absence of human justice, they turn to Me in their longing for My peace and My justice, to say to Me: "Lord, why do You not come?" "Why do You not see My pain? Why do You not consider My tragedy?"

79. I am looking at you right now, O humanity. My gaze as a Father sees you, but my eyes are also those of a Judge. You never wanted Me as a Father. You did not grant Me authority over you. You did not want Me as a Master, only as a Judge—and as a Judge, you have Me now, at this very moment.

So as not to make the burden on your conscience even heavier, I will not tell you that I am hanging on a cross. Invisibly, I am on a mountain, on the summit of a mountain, but—just as on that cross—with open, immeasurably open arms, ready to embrace you. And just as My side opened back then to pour out the water and blood of love upon you, so today My Spirit opens to pour out upon all the divine water and blood of forgiveness, mercy, and peace.

80. My arms are outstretched! My whole Spirit feels your pain. But not that physical pain, not that human pain, not that pain of tormented souls. It is divine pain—incomprehensible to limited creatures; it is a pain that you cannot know. For truly, I say to you: I am thirsty, O people; I am thirsty, O humanity, according to your peace, according to your salvation, and according to your love!

81. Those who are listening right now through a human messenger would not dare, at this very moment, to raise their hand to harm their fellow believer. They could not open their lips to utter any insult before their Lord. Those, however, who are not present at this rally do indeed harm one another, kill one another, and rob one another of the precious

treasure of life, well-being, and love. This happens because they do not know at all what they are doing.

Yet on this sublime day, a day of universal love and justice, all those who leave their bodies behind to traverse the spiritual realms hear once more the mighty voice of Jesus, which speaks to them from the summit of this mountain: “Truly, today you will be with Me in Paradise.”

82. All those who, under this divine influence, have been prepared, have awakened, and say to Me, “Lord, on the last day of this year called holy, I will leave my body to ascend into the unknown. Receive me!” Truly, I tell you, they will find Me in My Kingdom. But for those who blaspheme against God, when they close the eyes of the body forever, the spiritual eyes will be closed to My light, and they will not open them according to their own judgment.

83. When Christ, as a human being, felt all the pain and was forsaken by the Spirit for a brief time in that pain, He said as a human being, as a human creature: “My God, my God, why have You forsaken Me?”

84. Today I say to all who live, walk, suffer, and sin with Me: When you feel the weakness of the “flesh,” call upon your Spirit, as the Master did. The Spirit is stronger than the “flesh.” The “flesh” is and always will be weak. But if the trials should be too great for the Spirit and stronger than it, turn to Me. This will be the only case in which I will allow your physical body to say—when it feels the absence of the Spirit as a result of the very force of the trial—“My God, my God, why have You forsaken me?”

Then immediately there will be a ray of light in your eyes, in your soul, lifting you up onto the path of light and giving you proof that you are not alone, that God never abandons you, that the Father cannot forsake His children , least of all in the moment of great trials, when they bear full and complete witness to their Lord.

85. I leave you united, and I place upon you the mantle of tenderness that has always enveloped you, whose warmth you have already come to know.

86. Mary was at Christ’s feet, without uttering a single complaint or reproach against humanity. That is why, in the Father’s eyes, she was great as a woman and as a Spirit. For she is the Spirit of universal motherhood that exists in God. And in this blessed hour, I leave this love imprinted upon My people, for you are the Marian people of the Third Era, who will make present and future humanity aware of the existence of this love, this fragrance, this infinite tenderness, this intercession, and this virginity that is not understood by men. And You, who are in Me and in all things, hear that voice that says to You: “Remain forever as a Mother in

the universe!" And to this people, who represent all of humanity of this and other ages, I say: "People, Son, here is your Mother!"

87. I do not wish to leave behind in you either pain or sadness. For although My Divine Spirit is sad, deeply sad, I wish to leave you with the memory that you were present at the Last Supper, so that this final hour may be the one, O beloved people, that leaves an indelible memory in your hearts— the lovely hour, the hour of fellowship and happiness, because you hear the "Word" as you have heard it for so long.

In this hour, in which you have eaten the abundant spiritual food until your spiritual hunger and thirst were satisfied, do not think of the suffering of the world. I am with you all. At this moment, do not think of the present. Live for a brief time in the future, in that time of peace that I am preparing for you, and see yourselves all gathered around the Father at this very table, filled with love—the table of love, of Instruction, of revelations, and of forgiveness.

88. Take and eat! My Word is My Body. Take and drink! My Blood is the essence that I have placed in My Word, where you have truly discovered Me in this Third Era. Not in the speaker, not in the tone of his voice, not in the outward form of the human word, but in the very depths of its meaning. There lies the essence, which is the very blood of My Word. Drink it, for tomorrow *you* will be bread and wine, Body and Blood, among humanity!

89. I leave you seated together at this table, which is never to be a tribunal, but rather a schoolbench for disciples and students who immerse themselves in the Master's Instruction and who, through their preparation, make themselves worthy for Him to reveal Himself to them at every hour. Tomorrow I will surprise you like the travelers on the road to Emmaus, like those Apostles who needed My presence and My signs to be encouraged and uplifted, and in the same way I will surprise you. There must never be any falsehood among you; your testimony must always be true. Then your prophetic lips will safely guide the steps of the multitude—which is this beloved people—and it will never stumble. You shall protect them from great dangers and lead them victoriously to the gates of the New Jerusalem—that city which I have bestowed upon you in this Third Era so that, as its guardians, you may offer it to humanity—with its gates open to the entire world, through which those who yearn for truth and hunger for spiritualization must enter. And you, as the good leaders and guides of the peoples, will lead them with a steady stride to the very heart of the city shining white.

90. My judgment has been rendered, as have My instruction and My revelations. My fatherly peace, My caress, is with all of you. Feel, feel that I am pressing you to My divine Heart in truth and in the Spirit!

91. Hear, hear the voice of the Father, which begins to resound in the depths of your hearts, which at this very moment begins to seek an echo in your innermost being. For from this moment on, I leave you in the time of grace, in the time of dialogue from Spirit to Spirit.

92. O beloved people: Set out on your journey, enter the homes, and bring peace everywhere! Carry my Testament and defend to the very end my Trinitarian-Marian spiritual work, which I have revealed to you, which I have entrusted to you in this Third Era in fulfillment of my word given in times past.

93. I came "on the cloud." From it I sent down My Universal Ray, and through it you have had Me—from 1866, beginning with Roque Rojas, until 1950—through the last messengers through whom I caused My Universal Word to resound, in Word, in essence, in presence, and in force. But if today you have come to know a few who constitute My people—the members of the people of Israel, the components of the twelve tribes—then tomorrow My Word will be made known throughout the entire globe through these witnesses and emissaries whom I leave behind among humanity. It will be proclaimed as truth and will be a lifeline, a safe haven, a guiding star for the pilgrims of the earth, and a kingdom of peace for the whole world, for this is My will.

94. I leave you My peace. Farewell, beloved people! Soon you will have Me in abundance through the Holy Spirit… Why are you weeping, people? Behold how I am proving My Word to you at this very moment. I continue to speak to you and do not violate My mission.

95. Come to Me, people! Weep, weep, for I receive your tears. The "flesh" is weak, but the Spirit is strong. It knows what it has received and is obedient and in agreement with My will. But your physical body is like a child who, at times, feels weak on its journey through life—and it is you yourselves who must strengthen it.

96. Come, people, and lay your pain at My feet! Open your heart and entrust even your final lament to Me, so that I may transform it into peace. For a long time, you have silenced the pain caused by the knowledge that My Word has not come. But at the very last moment, "the flesh" has betrayed you; the physical body has grown weak because it is immature. I take it in My arms, cradle it there, and say to it: Do not be afraid. For truly—if life is a bitter cup for your mouth, I will know how to sweeten it through your Spirit.

97. Eyes that shed tears and thus let the sorrow of your pain overflow: Weep, for in this way you purify yourselves so that you may clearly recognize the New Age!

98. Come to Me, men, women, youths, adults, and children who have become workers, and find relief for the pain of your hearts in My divine presence, when you have shed your last tear there, when you have laid down the last breath of sadness and the last sigh in the Father. Let only joy, peace, and happiness remain. For I want you to be the people who possess the peace of mind that a clear conscience gives for a duty fulfilled, and the hope for the New Age that is being prepared.

99. You are the keepers of My healing balm. Give it strength, heal your bodies, and carry this health everywhere.

100. Everything you have entrusted to the Father's heart is within Him. I have truly heard it, and I care for you.

101. For the sake of this request—accept it, receive it!

102. The whole world receives My peace, My blessing, if it knows how to prepare itself—if it is able to shed tears at the passing of this age—may it be blessed! Blessed are you if you rise to spiritualization, renewal, and peace!

103. Accept, O world, My peace, My blessing—*My* weapon, so that you may triumph! My hosts stand by you, as does my balm, and soon you will hear the Universal Voice of the Father, the Voice of the Holy Spirit, and the powerful Voice of the Spiritual World, which will reveal itself to people this very night—in the congregations, in their homes, and on the road—for this is my will.

My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 339	**Verse No.**
Revelation on the Eternal Life of the Soul	10
Revelation Concerning the Spiritual World	18
The Announcement of the Spirit of Comfort	25
Instruction 340	**Verse No.**
The Magnitude of the Divine Work, Which Is No Longer a Religion	3
Revelations That Can Only Be Received Through Meditation	43
Everyone Can "See" God	45
The Third Testament	67
Pain and Purification	69
Instruction 341	**Verse No.**
Responsibility of the Chosen Ones	2
Do Not Speak Ill of Your Fellow Human Beings	52
As long as humanity does not fulfill the divine laws, it will have someone who oppresses it	53
Instruction 342	**Verse No.**
The Right Time for Spiritual Liberation	1
Dialogue from Spirit to Spirit	12
The Divine Promise Is Fulfilled in Mexico	15
The Mission of Spiritual Israel	34
Instruction 343	**Verse No.**
The Struggle of Spiritual Israel	2
The Third Testament	11
Reincarnations	17
The Meaning of Jacob’s Ladder	23
84 Years of Manifestation for Human Understanding	47
Instruction 344	**Verse No.**
Preparation and Spiritual Mission	1
The Purifying Pain	53
The Purpose of the Soul	64
Instruction 345	**Verse No.**
The Time of Judgment and the Instruction on Our Origin	2
Creation and the Origin of Good and Evil	10
Vibrations and the Influence of Good and Evil	16
The Origin of Creation	20
Conscience Is the Divine Voice Within Us	30

Material Weapons and Spiritual Weapons	36
Elijah, the divine forerunner in all ages	51
Who Was Roque Rojas?	57
The “Book of the Seven Seals”	61
The Dialogue from Spirit to Spirit	71
A Time of Spirituality	74
Rest does not exist for the	78
Universal Spiritual Vibration	81
The sickle is in the hand of God	90
Instruction 346	**Verse No.**
Preparation for Spiritual Perfection	1
There is no death of the soul (see 95:4 and 146:47)	19
Prophecies	41
Instruction 347	**Verse No.**
Prophecies	3
We cannot prevent God from loving us. Spiritual Israel cannot lean toward one side one moment and the other the next	11
Spiritual Prayer	21
The soul is nourished by love	23
Many instructions will be left in writing	26
The time of judgment has come	27
The limit will soon be reached	29
Instruction 348	**Verse No.**
Examples and Advice from the Three Periods	1
The Third Testament	26
Instruction 349	**Verse No.**
The Return of the Lord in the Third Age	1
Man has always been the divine “voice-bearer”	5
Spiritualization Instead of Debate or Violence	22
The Task of the Spiritualist	27
A New Era of Spiritualization and Justice	32
Sublime Examples	39
Drawing Closer to the Beings of the Spiritual Realm	45
Instruction 350	**Verse No.**
Preparation of the Disciples	1
Shining Examples for All Time	14
The Greatest Desire	31

The Force of Love	52
What the Sixth Seal Reveals	69
Instruction 351	**Verse No.**
Greater Spiritual Elevation	3
The Mission of Spiritual Israel	19
Prophecies About Great Events	64
Instruction 352	**Verse No.**
Time for Preparation and Clarification of Concepts	4
Spiritual Awakening	34
Spiritual Redemption	42
Misconceptions About the Eternal Fire	44
Prophecies	54
Find Yourself	72
Instruction 353	**Verse No.**
Love	10
A Call to Spiritualization and Perfection	18
The Beginning of the End of Evil	50
The Importance of the Year 1950	60
The Forces of Nature Obey the Spiritualized Version	62
Instruction 354	**Verse No.**
Hypocrisy and malice still reign in the world	11
The Development of Spiritual Abilities	26
Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	27
Everyone Can Make Up for Lost Time	38
First the Struggle, Then Peace	46
The Era of Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	54
The Time of Judgment and the Final Battle	58
Humanity Is Still Sowing the Bad Seed	65
Examples from Past Epochs	74
A Time of Spiritual Turmoil	81
The Why of the Third Era	84
Instruction 355	**Verse No.**
The Age of Spiritualization	1
Respect for the rights of others is peace	19
The Third Testament	44
Instruction 356	**Verse No.**
The Reasons for the Divine Revelation in this Third Age	3
You must find the essence of the divine Word	27

Mistakes Serve as Lessons	40
The Importance of Example	46
spiritualization	61
Prophecy Regarding the Collapse of Materialism	88
"Spiritualism," not Spiritism	93
The True Spiritual Ritual	99
The Role of the “Voice Carrier”	118
Instruction 357	**Verse No.**
The Blessing of a Wedding	1
The Mission of Peace and Harmony	28
The Inquisition	38
The Destiny of Mexico	41
The Effects of the Influence of Good and Evil	46
Instruction 358	**Verse No.**
The Transient and the Eternal	9
What Is Prayer?	11
We Are Part of a Whole	18
Flawed Human Science and Divine Wisdom	31
The Book of the Three Epochs	58
Instruction 359	**Verse No.**
The Light and Divine Inspiration Bring Comfort to All	1
The True Temple	18
Spiritualism is not a religion	60
Inspiration and Freedom of Thought	64
The Necessity of Reincarnation	68
God Is the “Whole”	74
The Eternal Law of Evolution	78
Divine Advice	84
Instruction 360	**Verse No.**
A Decisive Time for Souls	6
The True Intersection	9
Spirituality Without Rituals	13
Clear Concepts	19
Mary and Her Motherhood	23
Pentecost	34
Revelation 12	36
The Eternal Feminine	39
Spirit-to-Spirit Communication	44
We Must Tear Down the Walls	50

Instruction 361	**Verse No.**
Final Preparations	1
Mercy and More Mercy	65
Instruction 362	**Verse No.**
Call for the Fulfillment of Spiritual Israel	2
The Meaning of the “Temple”	14
John the Baptist was Elijah incarnate	39
Jesus was not inspired by any human ideal	57
Instruction 363	**Verse No.**
Spirituality Is Not the Same as Religiosity	9
Harmony with the Universal Law	23
The Work of the Selfish Person	25
Our Brain Does Not Remember Past Lives	34
Prophecy About the Kingdom of Light in the World	44
Instruction 364	**Verse No.**
Divine Love Is Invincible	1
Spiritualism is the divine teaching	19
The Second Coming of the Lord	32
God Is Invincible	50
The Importance of Merits	52
Instruction 365	**Verse No.**
Final Calls and Commands	1
Spiritualism Is Not a Religion	69
The divine word must be written down	71
Instruction 366	**Verse No.**
Farewell Address	1
The Divine Judgment	11
What Do Israel and the World Offer the Creator?	14
A Prophecy About the Apocalypse That Is Coming True	15
The Opening of the Seventh Seal	19
Judgment of the Churches	23
The Spiritual Messengers	27
We Live in Eternity	30
Luke 13	36
Perfect Communication from Spirit to Spirit	46
Justice	60

The Divine Instructions in Mexico, 1866–1950
Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720
The Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI
The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)
The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)
Divine Revelations on Questions of Life
Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen
Phone: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de
Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence
El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being
Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII
The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg
Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de
Introduction to the "Book of True Life" (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.
Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City
Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII
The Third Testament
and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net
www.reichl-verlag.de
www.unicon-stiftung.de
www.drittes-testament.de
www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)
www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)
www.144000.net (multilingual)
www.dritte-zeit.net